

## Sacred name study

### Section 1

#### Exposing the Edomite Lord

YHWH is the transliteration of the Hebrew letters of 'yod, hey, waw, hey'. These letters comprise what theologians refer to as the tetra-grammaton (which is Greek for 'four letters'). These 'four letters' comprise the very name of the Creator where it occurs almost seven thousand times in the Old Testament alone. This name occurs more often than any other name in the scriptures and that does not include the thousands of times the name is contracted with Hebrew verbs to form other names which often describe a characteristic of the Creator. For instance the name of the Messiah himself, as given in prophecy which we will cover later, literally means 'YHWH saves!' Why don't people know this and is it important? It is important and we shall see why we don't know is part of an OPENLY ADMITTED CONSPIRACY!

## Is 'Lord' synonymous with 'YHWH'?

We must first deal with a few translational improprieties embedded in the very minute calculations of the foundation of Popular Theology. The New International Version (NIV) puts it like this toward then end of their preface:

"Like all translations of the Bible, made as they are by imperfect man, this one undoubtedly falls short of its goals."

It is essential for us to get some insight into the original language by which the Creator conveyed His Story to us in order for us to make sure our understanding is in line with the original intent of what was first conveyed in Hebrew. Otherwise what we have done is merely relied on the testimony of someone who may be in error and by so doing placing their 'lying testimony' over the TRUTH in the text itself. This is the very definition of Idolatry...anything that exalts itself over truth

must be taken captive. And to do that we must first establish what truth is. The Master said in John 17:17

"(Father) sanctify them in truth, your word is truth." **Jn 17:17**

Clearly Messiah was speaking of the 'Old Testament' so that will be our foundation upon which to build our faith and by which we will be 'sanctified' (set apart for a task). Since there are a handful of translational errors that lend themselves to a completely different 'Gospel' than the one originally given to us, and this being an essential element of my thesis, it is necessary to first evaluate those errors before going on to view the bigger picture of two opposing Messiahs in Prophecy. We will begin with four Hebrew words that are absolutely essential to truly orthodox understanding of scripture. These four transliterated into English are:

'YHWH' replaced by the English title 'Lord'

'Baal' which is a **transliteration** of the original Hebrew and means 'Lord'

'el' or 'elohim' usually translated as 'God'

'Yahwshua' translated as Jesus

Let's begin with the very name of the Creator in Hebrew. Our translators effectively lead us to the conclusion that the name of the Creator is 'Lord.' Let's take a look at some major Bible translation prefaces regarding this issue to see if we can understand it with more clarity. Here's what the New International Version (NIV) translators say:

"In regard to the divine name YHWH, commonly referred to as the Tetra-grammaton, the translators adopted the device used in most English versions..."**NIV**

It appears that the NIV translators readily admit that YHWH is the 'divine name,' yet they defer the question as to **why** they chose to replace it with the title 'Lord', by stating that they have adopted a 'device' used by other English translators. In other words, what they are saying is that the Hebrew

letters of yod, heh, waw, heh (transliterated into English as YHWH) have been traditionally replaced by the title 'LORD' for two thousand years (for reasons we will touch on directly) and that they have made the decision to continue propagating this error of tradition as opposed to 'being sanctified by truth.' Here is what the Revised English Bible version (REB) translators had to say.

"The divine name (YHWH in Hebrew characters) was probably pronounced 'Yahweh', but the name was regarded as ineffable, too sacred to be pronounced. The Massoretes, therefore, wrote in the vowel signs of the alternative words adonai ('Lord') or elohim ('God') to warn readers to use one of these in its place. Where the divine name occurs in the Hebrew text, this has been signaled in The Revised English Bible by using capital letters for 'LORD' or 'GOD', a widely accepted practice."  
**REB**

We see here also an acknowledgement of the Hebrew name, with the probable pronunciation; but again they defer to tradition as the reason for replacing rather than correctly transliterating. Let's look at what the American Standard Version (ASV) translators say.

"The change first proposed in the Appendix --- that which substitutes "Jehovah" for "LORD" and "GOD" (printed in small capitals) --- is one which will be unwelcome by many, because of the frequency and familiarity of the terms displaced. But the American Revisers, after a careful consideration, were brought to the unanimous conviction that a Jewish superstition, which regarded the Divine Name as too sacred to be uttered, ought no longer to dominate.... This personal name, with its wealth of sacred associations, is now restored to the place in the sacred text to which it has an unquestionable claim." **ASV**

I commend the translators of this 1901 version for their attempt at integrity. They understood that this departure from tradition would not be without opposition, yet they did it. They cited their reason for doing so as the 'unquestionable claim' that the name has to being there in the first place. Unfortunately, as we shall see, their error in

following the Masoretic vowel pointing was the number one reason cited for a return to the better selling familiarity of the traditional, yet erroneous replacement of 'Lord.' Here is what the revisionists said in their Revised Standard Version (RSV).

"To the four consonants YHWH of the Name, which had come to be regarded as too sacred to be pronounced.... The ancient Greek translators substituted the word Kyrios (Lord) for the Name. The Vulgate likewise used the Latin word Dominus. The form "Jehovah" is of late medieval origin; it is a combination of the consonants of the Divine Name and the vowels attached to it by the Masorettes but belonging to an entirely different word. The sound of Y is represented by J and the sound of W by V, as in Latin.... For two reasons the Committee has returned to the more familiar usage of the King James Version: (1) the word "Jehovah" does not accurately represent any form of the Name ever used in Hebrew; and (2) the use of any proper name for the one and only God, as though there were other gods from whom He had to be distinguished, was discontinued in Judaism before the Christian era and is entirely inappropriate for the universal faith of the Christian Church."

We see in this explanation that the RSV translators consider YHWH to be the correct transliteration of the Hebrew characters which comprise the name. We also see the logical rejection of the name 'Jehovah' used by the more ETHICAL (but incorrect) translators of the previous version, since it was based on medieval errors in understanding and therefore (although closer than 'LORD') 'Jehovah' is not an accurate representation (or transliteration) of the Hebrew name into English. But there are two major 'red flags' that go up as I read through their rationale for reverting back to popular name replacement as opposed to using what they themselves deem as the correct transliteration of YHWH. Here are the two major issues that I have.

1. They make the assumption that all men are worshipping the same 'god' and therefore the name YHWH is unnecessary as a means of distinguishing between them; therefore use of the name YHWH is 'entirely inappropriate' for use.

2. The reason for maintaining the 'fraud' is to perpetuate their expressed agenda to achieve the goal of a 'universal faith'

Now scripture is clear that there is a deceiver who wants to lead the world astray, which these translators did not seem to consider at all. As we shall see, this is the very thing that the prophet Elijah pointed out in 1 Kings 18:17-40. We also know that something similar happens before the return of Messiah as Paul points out in 2 Thes. 2:4

He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called 'God' or is worshipped, so that he sets himself up in the temple of 'God' calling himself 'God'. **2 Thes. 2:4**

**By removing His name through replacement, the translators have declared themselves as greater than YHWH who had reason to put his name there in the first place!** Rather than transmit as faithfully as possible into English, the scriptures from their original languages by which YHWH conveyed knowledge of Himself, **the translators took it upon themselves to decide the 'appropriateness' of it for us and REPLACE certain words altogether!** What audacity! And what reason do they give for doing this? Because of their **agenda for a UNIVERSAL FAITH!** Replacement rather than transliteration because of a goal for a universal faith! This should be very alarming to you friends!

**The fact remains that YHWH put his name in the 'Old Testament' alone nearly 7,000 times! I don't think he would have done that if it were inappropriate!**

He also made it clear that no man may take away from, or add to, his Word.

"You shall not add to or take away from the word which I am commanding you, that you may keep the commandments of YHWH your Elohim which I am commanding you." **Deut. 4:2**

Let's take a look at one of YHWH's commands a bit more closely. Here is a literal translation of the original Hebrew from the identical passages of Ex.

20:7 and Duet. 5:11 (the third commandment of YHWH written in stone by his own finger!):

"You shall not lift up the name of YHWH your Elohim to vanity for YHWH will not hold guiltless he who lifts the name to vanity."

Vanity is a good word to translate the Hebrew word 'shaw' (shin, waw, aleph) used here, but people today really don't even know what 'vanity' entails. But before we look at the English word 'vain' used as the English translation, let's get a sense of the original Hebrew word first. Here is the Strong's definition of the Hebrew word 'shaw':

7723 shaw' shawv or shav {shav}; from the same as 7722 in the sense of desolating; evil (as destructive), literally (ruin) or morally (especially guile); figuratively idolatry (as false, subjective), uselessness (as deceptive, objective; also adverbially, in vain):--false(-ly), lie, lying, vain, vanity.

It seems clear by the above description, that when we replace the name YHWH in Scripture with the title 'LORD,' that we have broken this command by: desolating; destroying; ruining; beguiling; setting up as idolatrous; making useless by deception; falsifying, lying, or otherwise making 'shaw' the name of YHWH!

The English word 'vain' when understood properly, seems to faithfully transmit the meaning of the word.. Here is Merriam-Webster's definition:

1 : having no real value : IDLE, WORTHLESS  
2 : marked by futility or ineffectualness : UNSUCCESSFUL, USELESS

It is only too clear that replacing the name YHWH in scripture with the title 'Lord' has without question, made the name YHWH of no real value, idle, worthless, futile, ineffectual, unsuccessful, and practically useless. By making the name 'vain' in this sense, the translators have also made it 'shaw' in the sense that the name YHWH has been 'destroyed or ruined through deception, falsification and lying!' **The title 'Lord' has been set up idolatrously in place of the name YHWH, and through this tradition, has become shaw/vain!**

Another point regarding this issue of replacing the name YHWH with the title 'Lord' is that of transliteration. We know that it is not too difficult to 'transliterate' words; that is to substitute Hebrew letters with their closest English, phonetic equivalent. We have examples. A classic example, and one of the four foundational words pertinent to this thesis, is 'Baal.'

Most people believe, in part because it is 'transliterated' as opposed to translated (or replaced all together), that this is a personal name for the Devil (since a name should be transliterated as phonetically accurate as possible). But that is not the case. This word is a TITLE used for many pagan deities in scripture. Based on that we can therefore legitimately attribute this title to Satan since it is he who reigns over a 'divided kingdom'. But this again is not a personal name but a title which in Hebrew means 'LORD'. That's right, **Baal and Lord are synonymous titles!** Here is the meaning according to the New Ungers Bible Dictionary:

BA'AL (ba'al; Heb. ba`al, "lord, possessor").

1. A common name for god among the Phoenicians; also the name of their chief male god. See Gods, False.
2. The word is used of the master of a house (Ex 22:7; Judg 19:22), of a landowner (Job 31:39), of an owner of cattle (Ex 21:28; Isa 1:3), and so on. The word is often used as a prefix to names of towns and men, e.g., Baal-gad, Baal-hanan.

An interesting side note on the above is that the name 'Gad' is pronounced 'god' in Hebrew; therefore a correct translation and transliteration of Baal-Gad is 'Lord God!' And it means 'Lord of Fortune'...Let me say it again, Baal Gad (pronounced 'god') means: 'Lord of Fortune!'

Here is the number one meaning according to the International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia:

BAAL

\*\*\* Meaning 1 \*\*\*

(ba'-al:) (ba`al; or Baal): The Babylonian Belu or Bel, "Lord," was the title of the supreme god among the Canaanites.

**It seems quite an interesting (and very alarming) twist that the translators will transliterate this title for the Devil (and his minions), 'Baal' as if it were a personal name, yet refuse to transliterate the divine name of YHWH according to ACCEPTABLE STANDARDS USED IN THE FIELD TODAY! Rather they have chosen to replace it altogether with the title 'Lord', the English synonym of the title for the Devil!**

As we shall see this is all in accord with prophecies regarding EDOM as the opposer of true ISRAEL; who is himself posing as Israel! This is an END TIME DECEPTION FOR WHICH YHWH'S PEOPLE MUST COME OUT!

Now let's take a look at only one of the nearly seven thousand instances where YHWH refers to himself but which is mistranslated with deception in order to achieve the 'universal faith' agenda Satan has conspired with men for thousands of years to create and which we shall enumerate in detail from the pages of Scripture and Historic Events which testify of each other.

Most of the leaders involved in this conspiracy will use Ex. 3:15 to tell you that the creator's name is I AM. Aside from the fact that the Hebrew there is 'ehyeh asher ehyeh' which literally means 'I will be who I will be' and was stated RHETORICALLY (questioning the significance of the request for a name from a being who was about to demonstrate himself in power), but he goes on to reveal himself in greater detail in the same passage; which those liars never focus on! Let's take a look:

And Moses said to the authority: look, when I go to the children of IsraEl and say to them 'the authority of your fathers has sent me to you' and they say: 'what's his name?' What do I tell them?

The authority said: "I will be who I will be!" The authority also said to Moses, tell them 'the being' has sent me to you'!

But he said furthermore to Moses: **Tell the children of IsraEl, YHWH the authority of your fathers, the authority of Abraham, the authority of Isaac, and the authority of Yacov, has sent me**

**to you. This is my name and the memorial by which I shall be known to All Generations. Ex. 3:13-15**

The fact is (as this thesis shall demonstrate) that there is a massive, world conspiracy involving the issues of the name of YHWH, his nature, character, plans and purposes. Certainly most don't see how massively pervasive the world allegiance to Satan's Plans really is...or even more specifically, what part they themselves, through ignorance and deception, may have played in actively achieving those plans. That is why YHWH says the whole world would be led astray in a grand, end-time, Edomite deception. My hope is that this thesis will open some eyes to this spiritual tower of Babel for the purpose of YHWH's people to come out of the world deception. As for me and my house, in regard to these Bible Translators who admit their treachery in socially engineering men toward this 'universal faith' which is outlined in prophecy as Edom, they can keep it to themselves. I will have no part of it.

Now that we have taken a look at the first two of the four foundational, erroneous word translations, that keep men bound in chains of darkness and ignorance, let's move on to the next. That is the word 'el' or 'elohim' (plural) translated as 'God' most of the time; but also being translated as 'judges', 'rulers', and '*like or as* god', etc.

## Section 1.2

### Exposing the Edomite God

In this study we will take a look at the translational word 'God' which should be a perfectly synonymous English word for the Hebrew word it translates, to determine the validity of the translation.

Essentially every place in modern translations that is translated 'God' in English, the original Hebrew word is (transliterated into English) Eloah. The more common forms are 'el' being the common hyphenised singular construct and 'elohim' being the plural construct. In a pure translation (Hebrew

and English being consistently synonymous as is the case with Baal=Lord), we should find that in EVERY instance where we encounter the words eloah, in either a singular or plural construct, the corresponding English translation should ALWAYS be 'god or gods' (there is no upper case in Hebrew), and vice-versa. This is not the case!

**It is my position that our modern concept of 'God' as it has been given to us traditionally in translations, carries with it, at the very least, an inferior and misleading idea of what YHWH is trying to convey by use of the Hebrew word transliterated 'el'. And because of this it lends itself to the Edomite Deception we will be exposing later.**

**In other words 'god' and 'el' are not synonymously compatible. Assuming the necessity of needing to translate this very unique Hebrew word, is there an English term more compatible as a synonym? Yes! That word is 'authority.' To prove it let's do a bit of foot work in order to 'study to show ourselves approved.'**

Please allow me to explain a nuance of the Hebrew language for which there is no English equivalent other than what is called the 'superlative of a noun'. That is to say: 'the most' or 'the greatest' or 'that above all others'. In English we tend to use modifiers preceding the noun to achieve this objective. In Hebrew it's different and this must be understood. The Hebrew 'superlative' is indicated by using the plural form of the noun within a sentence structure that requires singular construct. So rather than using a modifier preceding the noun as in English, they use a plural noun construct in a sentence requiring the singular form; thus signaling the 'superlative' nature of the noun. Again, rather than use a modifier with the noun...**they modify the noun itself**. In this case the noun in question is 'el' (singular) or 'elohim' (plural). Please note that there is no upper or lower case in Hebrew as we have in English.

Therefore, if the Hebrew word and the English word used to translate it are completely synonymous, where we find the word 'el' in Hebrew it should **always** be translated 'god' into English. Where we find the plural form 'elohim' in

a context that is ALSO plural...it should ALWAYS be translated as 'gods'. And finally, where we encounter the plural word 'elohim' and the context of the Hebrew is indicating that the noun should be in singular construct, then we have encountered the **superlative form** of Hebrew and it should be rendered as 'God' (their rule is to use the upper case in English merely to indicate the superlative nature of the Hebrew) or even better; 'Most High God'. As we shall see...this is not the case.

**The term El or Elohim is used many places in scripture that cannot possibly mean 'god'. We will only examine a few of those in order to demonstrate the point before we move on to a better comprehension of the Hebrew word erroneously translated as 'God'.**

Please note that I will be inserting the word 'el' or 'elohim' into the following verses where they occur in the original Hebrew texts. I will use the common English translation of the word in parenthesis next to it. I will also use 'Elohim' with upper case 'E' to indicate the superlative nature of the Hebrew sentence structure where it seems to exist (according to those translators). So what we are going to see is a true translation using the transliterated Hebrew where it occurs, with the Common English rendering in parenthesis.

"If the thief is not caught, then the owner of the house shall appear before the **elohim (judges)**, to determine whether he laid his hands on his neighbor's property." **Exodus 22:8**

Normally the word 'elohim' is translated as 'gods' into English. Many translators deviate from their own rules often and without consistency. Let's continue:

"Moreover, he shall speak for you to the people; and it shall come about that he shall be as a mouth for you, and **you shall be (like) Elohim (God) to him.**" **Exodus 4:16**

"Then YHWH said to Moses, "**See, I have made you (like) Elohim (God) to Pharaoh**, and your brother Aaron shall be your prophet." **Exodus 7:1**

As with most (if not all) modern translations, the two verses above add the word 'like' or sometimes 'as' into the text to feign consistency with their rule of translation while they **ACCUSE** the text of making no sense (to them) otherwise! In other words: we can understand Moses to be *like* God, but he cannot **BE** God, as a consistently synonymous translation using this erroneous word would require. Again, the addition of the word 'like' is a complete fabrication as it is neither explicit nor implied within the text. Again, this demonstrates the insufficiency of the term 'god' as an English synonym for the Hebrew word transliterated 'el'.

So what we see is the translators forcing their (inappropriate/inferior) choice for a synonym to replace the Hebrew into the text. By so doing, we have been robbed of the true significance of the Hebrew connotations this word carries, and have been given a paganized version to suit their own agendas which they admit and which this thesis demonstrates as a **SATANIC DECEPTION**.

If they were to be consistent with their own choice of words, and were honest, the actual translation of the 'at question' parts of the above texts would be: **'...you will be his elohim (God).'** and **'See, I have made you elohim (God) to Pharaoh...'** **The plural form 'elohim' used in a sentence structure calling for a singular construct noun, signals the superlative nature which the translators indicate by the use of the upper case 'g' into English.**

So Moses is Pharaoh's 'Most High God' would be the actual, unforced translation using their own rule **consistently as should be the case with synonyms**. Again, the inconsistency makes clear the inappropriateness of the choice for an English synonym. But let's continue:

A Psalm of Asaph. **Elohim (God)** takes His stand in the congregation of **el (god)**; He judges in the midst of **elohim (rulers)**. **Psalm 82:1**

In the Hebrew of the above verse both 'God' and 'rulers' are 'elohim' and both are used in a singular construct which, using their rules consistently, would require the same English word to be used in both situations...why the translational inconsistency here? Because it would make no sense and would

expose their error. If they were consistent it would read:

A Psalm of Asaph. **Elohim (God)** takes His stand in the congregation of **el (god)**; He judges in the midst of the **elohim (God)**. **Psalm 82:1**

Since that makes no sense at all, the translators again intercede to break their rule of using 'God' where the superlative is used. Again, if 'God' were an appropriate English synonym or counterpart for this Hebrew word, there would be no inconsistency whatsoever. The very fact that there is so much inconsistency in the translation of this word demonstrates without question that the English term '**God**' is not appropriate for use as a synonym for the Hebrew word 'el' or 'elohim'.

What we are beginning to see is that we really do not understand the revelation that the Creator YHWH himself has given us because the English word 'God' is being imposed improperly by translators (who mind you, we have seen admitting their complicity in a conspiracy to bring about a 'universal faith'). **This translational error keeps men chained (through deception) in darkness as a result of ignorance to the higher truths available in the FULL TRUTH which will sanctify us. Men cannot see these truths because the translators have given them an INFERIOR COMPREHENSION of the original Hebrew word. It's literally ANOTHER GOSPEL!**

We see clearly then that the word 'god' is inferior to translate the Hebrew word 'el' or 'elohim'; despite being entrenched in tradition through reliance upon criminal translators who admit an ulterior motive is for achieving their goal of a 'universal faith'. That may seem of little importance to some who prefer their sacrosanct traditions of men over sanctification, but there's another point that must be considered before moving on to the more appropriate English word to use as a synonym for this Hebrew word. And that is a brief etymological history of the word 'god.' This is from the online encyclopedia called Wikipedia:

"The word god continues Old English god (gub, gudis in Gothic, gud in modern Scandinavian, God in Dutch, and Gott in modern German), from

Proto-Germanic \*gudán. The Proto-Germanic meaning of \*gudán and its etymology is uncertain....

A significant number of scholars have connected this root with the names of three related Germanic tribes: the Geats, the Goths and the Gutar. These names may be derived from an eponymous chieftain Gaut, who was subsequently deified. He also sometimes appears in early Medieval sagas as a name of Odin or one of his descendants, a former king of the Geats (Gaut(i)), an ancestor of the Gutar (Guti), of the Goths (Gothus) and of the royal line of Wessex (Geats) and as a previous hero of the Goths (Gapt). The Lombardic form of Odin, Godan, may derive from cognate Proto-Germanic \*gudánaz.

The name God was used to represent Greek Theos, Latin Deus in Bible translations, first in the Gothic translation of the New Testament by Ulfilas. For the etymology of deus, see \*dyeus. Greek theos is probably unrelated, and of uncertain origin. De Saussure tentatively connected Baltic and Germanic words for "spook," ultimately cognate with Latin fumus "smoke." See El (god) and YHWH for discussions of the Hebrew names for God."

Essentially what this article is telling us is that the word 'god' has a Teutonic/Germanic origin. It was probably the name of a tribe leader that was somehow 'deified' after his death through pagan superstition.

Why would our translators even CONSIDER the use of a pagan, superstitiously oriented NAME to use as a title synonym for the ONLY CREATOR whose name is YHWH?! Should we remain in and perpetuate this ignorant position or should we study to show ourselves approved, CORRECTLY handling the word of YHWH? Clearly we should desire to know the TRUTH and not lies and superstitions handed down to us by men who admit being motivated by a politico/religio agenda. We are to be SANCTIFIED BY THE TRUTH OF THE WORD RIGHTLY DIVIDED! And toward that aim we shall proceed.

What really IS the meaning of el or elohim...can we find ANY English word that would be MORE APPROPRIATE to translate this word and it's associated nuances as used in Hebrew? And can it be proven?

I'm going to suggest that a more precise English rendering of the word 'el' or 'elohim' is 'authority.' I believe the word **'authority' is the closest synonym we have in English to faithfully render the meaning of this very important Hebrew word.** And truly, if the highest 'authority' is 'God,' (to use the superstitious understanding already in place as the platform for destroying the deception), then we cannot be incorrect in substituting the word Authority since the superlative of authority would of course be a reference to the author of authority or 'highest authority' if you will. Bear with me, this is important!

Yahwshua (the Hebrew name we erroneously render Jesus and which we will be looking at next), when being persecuted by the Pharisees also references one of the passages we looked at earlier that clearly use the word 'elohim' in the Hebrew. The English translations cover over the matter that Moses and others are called 'elohim' in superlative Hebrew. How then can anyone possibly understand what Yahwshua is trying to say when he is answering the Pharisees who were persecuting him?

"Yahshua answered them, "I have shown you many good works from the Father; for which of them are you stoning Me?" The Jews answered Him, "For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy; and because You, being a man, make Yourself out to be **elohim (Authority).**" Yahshua answered them, "Has it not been written in the Law, 'I said, you are **elohim (authority)**'? If he called them **elohim (authority)**, to whom the word of **elohim (Authority)** came, and the Scripture cannot be broken, then why do you say of him whom the Father has sanctified and sent into the world, 'You are blaspheming,' because I have said that **'I am the Son of elohim (Authority)?'**" **John 10:32-36 32**

**The Hebrew he would have used here would have concentrated focus on the ambiguity of the**

**nature of the word 'elohim'. The word is best understood as 'authority' in every case allowing the reader, as with the Hebrew, to meditate on the deeper implications resulting from the ambiguous nature of the word.**

I believe Yahwshua was giving us a wonderful key to understanding the word elohim. And using that understanding let's take a look at a the proper translation of the entire Psalm he was referencing, focusing on verse 6, to see what I mean.

1. **"Elohim (Authority)** stands up in the congregation of **el (authority)**; in the midst of **elohim (Authority)** He judges.
2. How long will you judge wickedly and show favor to the wicked? Judge righteously the needy, orphan, afflicted and poor. Deliver the poor and destitute; free them from the hand of the wicked.
5. They do not know, nor do they understand; in darkness they walk around calamitously in all the earths' establishments.
6. **I have said you are elohim (authority), you are all sons of The Most High."** Nevertheless, like Adam you will die and as an administrator you will wonder.
8. Rise up **authority**, judge the earth. For you will take over in all the nations."

So essentially what Yahwshua was saying is:

'the scriptures which cannot be broken declare: "I have said you are elohim (authority), all of you are sons of 'The Most High' ('authority' implied). Moses and others to whom the law came were also called elohim (authority)." How is it you justify persecuting me as a blasphemer because I claim to be authority and the son of authority when the scriptures, which cannot be broken, declare all men to be authoritative sons of the Most High? Yahwshua was pointing out the foundation of the EDOMITE DECEPTION even then.

Using the word 'authority' may seem foreign at first, but after use it will bring a much more significant (and true to the Hebrew) meaning to the



scriptures as you implement it's use. Let's see if this formula also works for the verses we had previously demonstrated to be erroneously translated by the word 'god' to see if the formula holds true in EVERY ONE of those instances as well.

If the thief is not caught, then the owner of the house shall appear before the **elohim (authority)** to determine whether he laid his hands on his neighbor's property. **Exodus 22:8**

That one passes the test. Next:

Moreover, he shall speak for you to the people; and it shall come about that he shall be as a mouth for you, and you shall be his **elohim (authority)**.  
**Exodus 4:16**

Good.

Then YHWH said to Moses, "See, I have made you **elohim (authority)** to Pharaoh, and your brother Aaron shall be your prophet. **Exodus 7:1**

Yes. Not only does this formula pass the test, but the words that the translators forced into their translation to support their use of the pagan concept of 'god', are no longer required to allow the verse to make sense. Hence we clearly have a better synonym to replace the word 'el' or 'elohim' in every case. Therefore, when we see the term 'God' or even 'gods' in the English text, for a higher concept of what is being discussed, it would behoove the student to make a mental note to replace those terms with el, elohim or even 'authority' in every case. Finally lets get it from the stone tablets:

'I am YHWH your **authority** who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery. You shall have no other authority OVER Me.  
**Deuteronomy 5:6-7**

If in fact we get a handle on this revelation that YHWH is the author of all authority, and all true authority emanates from him, we will then find that YHWH is right now leading us out of our spiritual bondage for which Egypt, according to the book of Hebrews, was merely an ante-typical shadow; and

we will do it by walking in His AUTHORITY. We will get more into that later. The world under an Edomite World Deception which we will be enumerating in detail as we build the foundation for this work, this Edomite Deception (which is an ever so slightly false gospel) refers to a DIFFERENT MESSIAH (it is my hope that you will see both he and the true clearly opposing each other by the end of this work).

As for me and my house, we will serve the authority from which all true authority emanates and is known, his name is YHWH! I will not allow another authority to impede that relationship to him AS COMMANDED. Any authority that exalts itself against HIS SELF REVELATION must be shown FALSE and taken captive.

Now let's take a look at the divinely appointed, prophetic name of the Messiah to see who he is and IS NOT.

### Section 1.3

#### Exposing the Edomite Christ

In my etymological studies I have learned that the letter 'J' (and its phonetic equivalent) did not exist in language until about five hundred years ago. There never has been, and still is not a letter in Hebrew that is the phonetic equivalent to our letter 'J'. How is it that Hebrew names in the 'Old Testament' have come to be transliterated by the letter 'J'?

It seems that the letter 'J' first made entrance into language as a backwards iota (pronounced yee'ota and is the Greek lower case i). In Spanish, where the letter seems to have made its first real entrance, the letter 'J' is called a jota (pronounced 'hota'). The Greek lower case iota looks exactly like a backwards lower case 'j' and it is likely that **the letter 'j' came into existence first as the perverted Greek letter iota**. The Spanish 'J' however is not phonetically the same as either its progenitor, the iota, or our current English form we pronounce as 'Jay'. The Spanish 'J' is pronounced as

a hard 'H'. Hence the pronunciation of 'Jesus' in Spanish is phonetically transliterated 'heyssoos'.

In fact, as crazy as it sounds, every name in the Bible that is transliterated with a 'j' is actually a sound that is the phonetic equivalent to the letter 'Y'. Why do English translators use a 'J', which has no phonetic equivalent in either Hebrew or Greek, to transliterate their equivalent to our letter Y? I believe the only reason this is the state of affairs, is that Satan had to get his monumental 'Jesus' error institutionalized somehow. So all the 'Y' sounds of the Hebrew and Greek were anglicized (perverted) by using the English 'J' as opposed to the 'Y' to transliterate these Greek and Hebrew sounds. This long practiced tradition has now made so many inroads into world culture that it is not only difficult to correct, but the whole error is not even known to exist. It is now part and parcel of a WORLD DECEPTION.

Since its clear that the name of 'Jesus' (regardless of the choice of Spanish or English pronunciation) could not have possibly existed more than five hundred years ago. One must then wonder how and why the name 'Jesus' became so entrenched in our understanding of the Hebrew Messiah in the first place. Is this the true name, or even a close approximation, of the Messiah who lived in the Middle East some two thousand years ago and who had been the subject of prophecy for nearly two thousand years before that? And most importantly, does it make any practical difference? How significant can it be?

As it turns out, 'Jesus' is a transliteration that comes not from the Hebrew but from the much later Greek transliterations. Hence it is a transliteration of a transliteration; at best twice removed from the original, phonetic pronunciation...this is a breach of translational rules. For instance, the name spelled in Hebrew, (first name) yod, tsiyon, kaph , (sir name) rosh, bet, yod, nun, are properly and most literally transliterated as: **ytzak rbyn** better phoneticized into English as Yitzak Rabin. Clearly very close to the same phoneticization as the Hebrew letters spelled out in English above. It is therefore a correct English transliteration of the Hebrew Name (which has a SIGNIFICANT

meaning associated with the name according to pronunciation).

A translation or a transliteration must come from the original source. Being even one source removed from a language allows for too much corruption of the original. For instance, if we take the above name example and transliterate that into Greek and then from Greek to English, we could end up with a nasty distortion of the pronunciation. Since names mean things in Hebrew, you could end up saying something like: 'big joke' instead of what it really is meant to reflect, something along the lines of 'laughs a lot' or even 'the great laugher'. Skewing the pronunciation so as to mean 'big joke' would be obviously offensive. It could be overlooked if done in ignorance, but once the truth is known, it is an obvious insult. Who do you love really? We will see two opposing Messiah's clearly in prophecy, one is named Yahwshua (as will be demonstrated directly) and the other will come in his own name. I am proposing we already know what that name is; JESUS!

So the standards we use for transliterating today (for everything but scripture) are much greater in the sense that they rely upon the original. If this is standard in the field of translation today as regards names, how much more so should it be for the testimony YHWH himself gives us in his self-revelatory plan for man where names have such great significance? Why should we continue to rely on ancient practices we KNOW TO BE ERRONEOUS? More importantly, if those traditions can be demonstrated to take us away from truth as opposed to toward it (as the body of this thesis demonstrates), do we not have the RESPONSIBILITY TO REPENT...change course to reflect a more 'true' path? To demonstrate our having been SANCTIFIED by Truth? Especially if the people of the anti-messiah to come, as demonstrated by THEIR DEEDS (which we shall look at in historical detail), can be clearly seen through prophecy to be fulfilling the Edomite prophecies of the anti-christ?

The Greek transliteration of the Hebrew name (which likely came from an Aramaic transliteration which came from the original Hebrew) was IHSOU and IHSOUS used interchangeably (H in Greek is

equivalent to the English E). From this Greek transliteration we eventually wound up with the English transliteration Iesous in the Old English KJV; and finally from that came two different transliterations (depending on where the name was located). One was 'Joshua' and the other was 'Jesus.'

Iesous is the same English transliteration of the Greek word used for 'Joshua' in the Septuagint (the first Greek translation of the Hebrew Bible). When the King James translators did their work they had a simple rule: wherever they encountered the Greek name IHSOU or IHSOUS in the 'Old Testament' they translated it to Iesous (in the original, old English KJV) and that was later 'Anglicized' to 'Joshua.' Conversely, wherever they found the **same name** in the 'New Testament' they also transliterated that same name first as Iesous but **that name was later 'Anglicized' to 'Jesus' as opposed to Joshua.** So, the same name was originally (in the Old English KJV) translated two different ways, depending on where the word occurred in the text (either 'Old' or 'New' Testaments). This can be simply verified in two ways.

1. Greek manuscripts can be consulted to verify that Iesous is the same name used for both Joshua and Jesus.
2. The original 'anglicized' KJV can be referenced to see that the translators made an error that belied their rule for textual translation. They anglicized the name Iesous in Hebrews 4:8 to 'Jesus'. What's the problem? Hebrews 4:8 is a clear reference to the 'Old Testament' person we now know today as Joshua! Why is the same name translated two different ways? For the purpose of deception.

When this name was 'Anglicised' to Jesus, it seems the KJV translators overlooked the 'Old Testament' references to 'Joshua' in the book of Hebrews and rendered that as 'Jesus' rather than 'Joshua'. The discrepancies were corrected in later versions to be consistent with their rule of translational error. Those passages now read: 'Joshua.' But as we shall see, in the prophecies regarding the Messiah (of whom 'Joshua' was an ante-type), Both persons shared the same Hebrew name and neither have

anything phonetically close to the sound of our modern letter 'J' in them! But that is not the greatest offense, as we shall see; it's much more serious than mere pronunciation. Remember that in Hebrew, names have significant meanings attached to them.

Hence the original name of our Hebrew Messiah was first transliterated from Hebrew (probably into an Aramaic transliteration and then) into Greek as IHSOU and IHSOUS interchangeably, then that name transliterated into English as Iesous, then again later 'Anglicized' into the current form using the newly introduced 'j' from a backwards iota into Spanish as 'Jesus' (Hey-soos), and then finally to English as 'Jesus' (jeez-us). So it seems the letter J was introduced first into Spanish as a perverted Greek iota. Then the English took the same Greek letter and perverted it in a different way. What does all this mean? **The name 'Jesus' is based upon multiplied and compounded transliterational errors. It is a FORGERY!**

This is where the name 'Jesus' came from. It is far removed from its original pronunciation and most importantly, the very significant meaning associated with that particular Hebrew name is completely lost to us today! Let me suggest that this is not an insignificant oversight but part of a multi millennial, Satanic Conspiracy; **AS WILL BECOME PAINFULLY CLEAR IN THE BODY OF THIS WORK.**

Since it's clear that the name 'Jesus' is far removed from its original form and any significance that may have been associated with it, we have to determine whether or not it makes any practical difference to us today. In order to determine that we must first ascertain the truth regarding what His name really is.

What is the name of Messiah?

As I will demonstrate from scripture, the Greek transliteration IHSOUS and its English counterparts are meaningless fabrications which blind men to deep spiritual truths, keeping them in bondage to Satan's World Deception through ignorance. **The Hebrew name of the Messiah of Israel is very significant and was given to us IN**

**ADVANCE so that we would be able to study and learn the difference between the one who comes in the name of the father and the one who comes in his own name.**

"... for there is no other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved." **Acts 4:12**

The Hebrew name that the Greek translators transliterated into IHSOU is easily and CORRECTLY translated directly into English today as Yahwshua. This name could never have been transliterated correctly from the Greek because Greek does not have the phonetic equivalent to the Hebrew letter 'shin'. The Greek language lacks the ability to phoneticize this sound. We on the other hand, do have the ability to faithfully translate that letter with the phonetically correct combination of the English letters 's' and 'h'. That being said, let's move on to see it.

The name spelled in Hebrew: yod, heh, waw, shin, ayin; is the contraction of two Hebrew words transliterated:

### **YHWH and Hoshua**

'YHWH' is the personal name of the Creator as we have already seen, and 'Hoshua' (sometimes transliterated 'Hoshea') is a verb which means 'to save' ergo:

Pronounced: 'Yahwshua' **means: 'YHWH saves'**

Let's consider the Scriptural evidence which explicitly tells us (in different places) what the name of the Messiah would be in advance for the purpose of ESTABLISHING OUR FAITH UPON THE TRUTH WHICH WILL SANCTIFY US.

"Then he showed me **Yahwshua** (yod, he, waw, shin ayin usually incorrectly transliterated as 'Joshua') **the high priest** standing before the angel of YHWH, and Satan standing at his right hand to accuse him. And (the angel of) YHWH said to Satan, "YHWH rebuke you, Satan! Indeed, YHWH who has chosen Jerusalem rebukes you! Is this not a brand plucked from the fire?"

**Now Yahwshua was clothed with filthy garments and standing before the angel** . And he spoke and said to those who were standing before him saying, "**Remove the filthy garments from him.**" Again he said to him, "**See, I have taken your iniquity away from you and will clothe you with festal robes.**"

Then I said, "Let them put a clean turban on his head." So they put a clean turban on his head and clothed him with garments, while the angel of YHWH was standing by. And the angel of YHWH admonished Yahwshua saying, "Thus says YHWH of hosts, 'If you will walk in My ways, and if you will perform My service, then you will also govern My house and also have charge of My courts, and I will grant you free access among these who are standing here. **'Now listen, Yahwshua the high priest, you and your friends who are sitting in front of you-- indeed men who are a symbol of things to come, for behold, I am going to bring in My servant the Branch.'** Zechariah 3:1-8

This account is understood by Bible students and scholars alike to be a clear prophecy regarding the Messiah. He came in the garment of sinful human flesh (though he did not inherit sin he took it on himself as the atoning sacrifice which we will cover later). Through obedience even to death, he changed his robes from the 'dirty' garment to the 'clean, festal robes' which is the corruptible flesh garment being exchanged for incorruptible body through OBEDIENCE to the 'play book.' He and the men that were with him are declared to be 'symbolic' of things to come; which the messenger elaborates on a bit by calling this 'anointed one' his 'Branch'. 'The Branch' has always been understood to be prophetic language referring to the Messiah ALONE from other passages regarding him. Let's continue:

"And take silver and gold, make an ornate crown, and set it on the head of Yahwshua the son of Jehozadak, the high priest. Then say to him, 'Thus says YHWH of hosts, **Behold the man whose name is the Branch**, for He will branch out from where He is; and He will build the temple of YHWH. Yes, it is He who will build the temple of YHWH, and He who will bear the honor and sit and rule on His throne. Thus, He will be a priest on

His throne, and the counsel of peace will be between the two offices." **Zechariah 6:11-13**

It is clear in this prophecy that the Messiah or 'Branch' shares the same name as the High Priest in our account. Clearly it states that the Messianic 'Yahwshua' will build his own Temple and he will receive the honor for it. Also, this is a clear prophecy regarding the offices of 'High Priest' and 'King.' In the future, when the Messiah sits on his throne...the one he himself oversees construction of in accordance with the details of the play book, there will be peace between these two offices (meaning the King and High Priest is the same Person in the order of Melchizedek as Hebrews explicitly states).

This prophetic promise, set in historical narrative, cannot be mistaken to be anything other than a clear picture of the 'Branch' or Messiah who will come. Ergo **YHWH is using Yahwshua in this historical narrative to demonstrate the superior, future reign of His Messiah which bears the SAME NAME** ('yod, heh, waw, shin, ayin' transliterated erroneously as 'Joshua' in the 'Old Testament' and 'Jesus' in the 'New')! We are told IN ADVANCE FOR OUR INSTRUCTION!

Here's another example for our instruction:

"...from the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Nun." **Numbers 13:8**

'Hoshea' here is spelled: heh, waw, shin, ayin...also transliterated 'Hoshua'...this is the masculine form of the verb (not a noun) meaning 'to save.'

"These are the names of the men whom Moses sent to spy out the land; but Moses called Hoshea the son of Nun, Joshua." **Numbers 13:16**

Here we have an easily overlooked clue which few ever contemplate. The name of Joshua (Yahwshua), who is an ante-type of Messiah according to Hebrews, was changed from the original name of 'Hoshua' (which again means 'to save') to 'Yahwshua', which means: 'YHWH saves', just before being commissioned by YHWH (through Moses) to first 'spy out' and later to 'lead

the people'...into the promised land; two 'advents' into the Land.

In the same way, Hebrews tells us that the Messiah Yahwshua, for whom this account is an ante-typical shadow, who has made one 'advent' into the land already, will return to lead us who await him into the Promise which the first failed to secure. This is very important if one wishes to know the truths upon which faith should be built; the solid ground regarding the nature, character, and **plan** of YHWH. The truth which sanctifies.

The above arguments are more than amply sufficient to understand that the 'powerful right hand and outstretched arm' which YHWH used, and **will** use again in a much greater way in the future, is named 'Yahwshua' for the purpose of undertaking the task...and to be known by his people! In other words the name 'Yahwshua', which literally means "YHWH saves" was given by DIVINE APPOINTMENT! **He came in the name of his father as described within the details of the contract!** This is the ONLY WAY to distinguish between true and false! Who are you, oh little man, to think you can participate in changing the prophetic PLANS AND PURPOSES OF ALMIGHTY YHWH AND NOT SUFFER SHAME!

Here's a bit more for the 'unconvinced rebels' out there.

In Ezekiel YHWH says that he will 'reveal' his outstretched arm to his people once again, as he did in Egypt (Ez 20:33-38). But there's more.

Since we now know that the name of 'Jesus' is based on multiplied and compounded translational errors which keep one from seeing and meditating on these wonderful pictures of Messiah (and therefore who he REALLY is, and what he will REALLY do) in scripture...let's look just a bit further. Bear in mind that Yahwshua means 'YHWH saves' and would have been understood that way by the Hebrew mind whenever heard or uttered (as well as bringing the scriptural narratives discussed above into the mind of the hearer). Let's consider a few more verses from the 'New

Testament' regarding the name of the Messiah who we now know is called Yahwshua (YHWH saves).

"But when he had considered this, behold, an angel of YHWH appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, do not be afraid to take Mary as your wife; for that which has been conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit. And she will bear a Son; and **you shall call His name Yahwshua** (YHWH saves), for it is He (YHWH) who will save His people from their sins."

**Matthew 1:20-21**

Surely Yahwshua is the 'Lamb of YHWH'. Surely YHWH shall save his people from their sin through his mighty hand and outstretched arm, Yahwshua. "I have come in My Father's name" **John 5:43a**

Yahwshua always recognized his role was to be obedient to the father...he even bore the fathers' name in his own.

"...for there is no other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved." **Acts 4:12**

Yahwshua is the one who purchased men for YHWH by giving his life as a ransom. He is the door by which men enter into relationship with the father. And apart from 'YHWH saving' him, one cannot know the father YHWH!

It seems to me that the true significance of the power associated with the name Yahwshua has been brought to light through these verses. The insignificance and exacerbating error of calling on 'Jesus' seems all too manifest. This understanding and required change certainly conflicts with the 'traditions of men' but then again my Master Yahwshua demonstrated at every turn that the traditions of men lead one astray to follow after the Devil! And we shall see the truth of that by the end of this work.

Note for so called Messianics & Sacred Namers: Using the Aramaic form of the Hebrew name to transliterate the name as Y'shua or Yeshua as opposed to Yahwshua is at least as greivous an error as 'Jesus'. Why all the nit-picking? Well, as pointed out in the beginning of this chapter, a name in Hebrew has VERY SIGNIFICANT MEANING.

Let's take a look at this seeming 'trifle' regarding transliteration to see exactly what's goin' on.

The name Y'shua or Yeshua are both English transliterations of either the Aramaic or Hebrew word that means 'deliverance' along the lines of being delivered to: 'safety,' 'welfare,' or 'prosperity' rather than absolute, ultimate, deliverance'. This is grievous but much worse than that is the DIVORCE of the name of the Father YHWH from his own work as revealed in the prophecies. Not for one minute would Yahwshua ever condone the notion that he CAME IN HIS OWN NAME DIVORCED FROM THE FATHER as it would not have been in line with the prophecies which TESTIFY TO TRUTH!

Allow me to elaborate more fully. The name Yeshua (spelled: yod shin waw ayin/heh) effeminates the Messiah (in Hebrew this is a feminine word). It limits or diminutizes the form of 'salvation' described as outlined above. And to re-iterate, it is a most pugnacious form of perversion which lends itself to the pagan concept of 'Jesus' being 'God,' which is quite a different concept than a specifically prophesied and promised messianic authority named Yahwshua who is Authority as outlined in all the scripture given for our instruction. The scriptures say, as we shall see, that Yahwshua is the branch that would come. He is the one who would lead us across the seas of the skies in the GREATER EXODUS for which the first was merely an ANTE-TYPE (according to the book of Hebrews). How and why would anyone wish to divorce this very significant name with all of the associated promises in his regard so that they are FORGOTTEN AND REPLACED? If one divorces the name of the 'messiah' from the father who sent him to do specific things, EVEN AS THE FIRST JOSHUA/YAHWSHUA was commissioned to do AS AN ANTE-TYPE, I suppose you don't know what those things are?

Hence what we have is another 'messiah' who is seen as acting apart from the father and his own, self-revelatory Commands. Or even better, he IS the father and he did away with all those pesky commands that reveal TRUTH. I suppose this is OK if you want to refuse to love the truth (regardless of how uncomfortable it may be) and

want your ears tickled to hear that to which you have already become familiar and accustomed THROUGH LYING PENS OF SCRIBES AND TRADITIONS OF MEN. But for any serious seeker of truth this is a SERIOUS STUMBLING BLOCK which men will be held accountable for propagating...ESPECIALLY NOW THAT YOU HAVE BEEN EXPOSED TO THE TRUTH!!!

It is YHWH who saves through his anointed one who came in the name of the FATHER, and walked in accordance with all the Commands and prophecies regarding him and the plan of the father YHWH. **This is the only way to KNOW who the Messiah is...he is: YHWH hoshua/Yahwshua...YHWH SAVES! Call on NO OTHER NAME.**

It was always intended for us to understand who the Messiah would be ACCORDING TO THE PROPHECIES. 'Jesus' is a Satanic Counterfeit worshipped in ignorance by deceived people who have not yet been freed by the TRUTH! Paul said: as long as the child is a babe, he is NO DIFFERENT THAN A SLAVE.

He also said: "when I was a baby, I spoke like a baby, when I became a man I put childish things aside." This is also what I have done as I put into practice the truths I have been given. Truth is the key that unlocks the shackles of ignorance and deception that keep us UNABLE TO OBEY YHWH ACCORDING TO HIS DESIRE! He who walks in the light he has, will be given more; he who does not, even that which he has will be taken from him. This is nothing to play with friend, everyone will be held accountable for EVERY WORD they utter.

So what we have seen so far is that there are several foundational errors. These errors seem inconsequential when looked at separately. But when these errors are multiplied and compounded by each other, as this thesis is attempting to demonstrate, they are understood to be the EVIDENCE that demonstrates the SATANIC CONSPIRACY that is prophesied in scripture to happen in the end days. We will be looking deeply into the prophecies regarding this conspiracy in

order to understand where we are on YHWH's prophetic clock.

Let's begin with an overview of the 'end-time' EliYah message which precedes the return of the Messiah (even as preceded his first advent) according to prophecy given for our instruction.

## Section 1.4

### Exposing the End-Time, Edomite Deception

Let me introduce you to a couple more Hebrew terms that bear light on the issue of true orthodoxy in the face of deception. The first is the term Israel. This term is very little understood but is the focus, and end product of what YHWH wishes to accomplish with man through His Story. It is absolutely imperative that YHWH has only ONE NATION that is called out from among ALL the nations to be his SPECIAL TREASURE.

Israel...or more phonetically correct, YisraEl is the contraction of two Hebrew words. The first is Yisra (yod, shin, rosh) which means: 'rectitude/straightness' or 'integrity' (as a STANDARD for contrast or measure) and the other is 'el' which of course we saw earlier is best translated **in every case** as 'authority'. **Ergo, Yisra-El means: the 'rectitude of authority' or the 'integrity of authority' (as a standard for contrast or measure). AND SHOULD ALWAYS HAVE THAT CONNOTATION ASSOCIATED WITH THE WORD!**

The other is the name EliYah erroneously transliterated 'Elijah'. EliYah is the contraction of two words in first person possessive. Again we see the now familiar term 'el', and the word 'Yah' which is the poetic or contracted version of the name YHWH. Hence El-i-Yah means: 'My authority is YHWH' (and 'Hallelu Yah' means 'praise YHWH!').

Now let's take a look at these terms in context to see what parallels may be drawn between that era, and our own.

"Surely **the day** is coming and it will burn like a furnace. All the arrogant and every evildoer will be stubble, and that day that is coming will set them on fire," says YHWH Almighty. "Not a root or a branch will be left to them. But for **you who revere My Name**, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings. And you will go out and leap like calves released from the stall. Then you will trample down the wicked; they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day when I do these things," says YHWH Almighty.

**"Remember the law** of my servant Moses, the decrees and laws I gave him at Horeb **for all IsraEL**.

"See, I will send you the prophet EliYah before that great and dreadful day of YHWH comes. He will **turn the hearts of the fathers to their children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers** before I come and utterly smite the earth." **Mal. 4:1-6**

The above text is a prophecy regarding the 'Day of YHWH' or 'End Times' if you will. Just before this end-time 'Day of YHWH', he promises to send the prophet EliYah for the purpose of 'turning hearts back'. Now let's take a look at the account in scripture where EliYah had previously done this very thing in ancient IsraEl and then parallel the events of that text with our day.

Let's first pull out the statement in the account which tells us that we are on the right track:

"...answer me, that this people may know that you, O YHWH, are the Authority and that **you have turned their hearts back again.**" **1 Kings 18:37**

Clearly EliYah is calling on YHWH to demonstrate that the people had gone astray from him--for the expressed purpose of 'turning their hearts back again'...the same phrase used in the prophecy about what EliYah would do **in the future**. Therefore we know that this account is where we look for historic SPECIFICS on what the future task of EliYah might be. Turn hearts back to what? To scriptural orthodoxy, of course. The revelation of YHWH and his plan.

The people had gone astray with 'another gospel' and EliYah was coming to show them the difference between TWO OPPOSING FAITHS! Only one could be--Yisra-El...the 'rectitude of authority' as a STANDARD for comparative measure. YHWH is looking for a people willing to glorify him through obedient faith in his promises. There must be an end-time people who, according to scripture, fulfill the role of Yisra-El as a STANDARD by which true authority is measured. They are the ones who study to show themselves approved and who take captive every thought, or concept that exalts itself against truth. They are those for whom it was always intended to enter into YHWH's sabbath rest from the foundation of the world. But were getting ahead of ourselves. Let's get back to the historical account given for our ANTE-TYPICAL instruction on future events:

"And it happened when Ahab saw EliYah that Ahab said: 'is that you, **the troublemaker of Yisra-El** (integrity of authority)? And EliYah replied:"**I have not troubled the integrity of authority (Israel), but you and your father's house have because you have forsaken the commandments of YHWH and you have followed the 'Lords.'**" Now then send and gather to me all Israel at Mount Carmel, together with the 450 prophets of the 'Lord' and the 400 prophets of Asherah (this is where we get the name 'Easter'), who eat at Jezebel's table." **1 Kings 18:17-19**

The wicked king Ahab accuses this Prophet of YHWH of being a troublemaker in regards to authority, yet EliYah tells this ante-typical, anti-messiah, usurper of authority that he is the troublemaker, and he specifies exactly how it happened; by **forsaking the commands of YHWH and following after Baal (THE LORD as represented then by 2 sects and 850 denominations)**. In other words, true 'authority' which comes from YHWH, had been supplanted by the Devils' authority (as scripture tells us will also be the case in the 'end days'). The Standard by which authority should be measured is YHWH's word rightly divided. Then EliYah sets out to PROVE IT! !

Sneaky lying scribes really make this next verse very confusing (one of Satan's tactics is to muddy



the water). You can conveniently read it here in my faithful rendering, but don't merely trust any man, myself included! **PLEASE cross reference YOUR own interlinear Bible (or use the free resources linked on my website) to verify that I have translated and transliterated correctly, and you will see for yourself what the truth is...I can only lead you to the waters of Life; I can't make you drink...it's not hard...JUST DO IT!**

"So Ahab sent a message among all the sons of Israel, and brought the prophets together at Mount Carmel. And EliYah came near to all the people and said, "How long will you hesitate between two opinions? **If YHWH is elohim (authority) follow Him; but if the 'Lord' is elohim (authority), follow him.**" But the people did not answer him a word. Then EliYah said to the people, "I alone am left a prophet of YHWH, but prophets of the LORD (Baal) are 450 men." **1 Kings 18:20-22**

Note that in your translations what it really says is very confusing:

'if the Lord is god follow him; but if baal is god follow him'

The understanding of THIS VERSE properly translated by those WITHOUT AN AGENDA FOR A UNIVERSAL FAITH is key...you can translate it for yourself...or CHECK MY WORK! Again the verse TRULY READS:

**If YHWH is (THE) authority, follow Him; but if the 'Lord' is (THE) authority, follow him.**

Notice that the people didn't even comprehend the magnitude of what EliYah was saying. As a result of generations of deception from their established religious leaders (very much the same as our own situation), the people stood dumbfounded at the accusation of EliYah; they had been deceived into believing that their faith was 'orthodox.' But by calling on the 'Lord' and following a 'different gospel' other than the one set out by the Law and Prophets, their hearts had gone astray. They had been deceived by their own beloved leaders! Why do the translators confuse this verse? Would YHWH allow this to happen to us?

"How can you say we are wise, we have the instruction of YHWH with us, when certainly the translators have made it into a lie" **Jeremiah 8:8**

They had tossed the 'standard' (the mirror of the 'perfect law which brings freedom' as the book of James calls it) by which to know truth from error...the scriptures, and they had followed their 'feelings' through custom and tradition handed down by LIARS! They were worshipping in a different way than what YHWH had up to that time revealed in his own self-revelation--the Scriptures. They demonstrated that they had NO CLUE who their Creator really was, through their DISOBEDIENCE of what he had commanded for them and their instruction.. They had a 'form of piety' that lacked the power of TRUTH. **They had no idea that the name, character, and plan of the one they thought they were following, had been supplanted by a counterfeit. Are you in the same boat?**

It is no different for our day; few understand that the 'end time, EliYah message' will demonstrate the true name, character and plan of YHWH in the face of an overwhelmingly popular (Goliath like), demonic imposter (in that case only 2 sects and 850 orders or 'denominations' of the same abomination; in our case, **even more!**). The masses follow the imposter in ignorance, deception, and/or rebellion. The leaders are COMPLICIT in the Satanic Deception by nature of their offices. Please note that EliYah thought that he was all alone in this matter; **what an example of SANCTIFICATION demonstrated in courage stemming from simple 'faith' based on believing objective Bible truths!** Now let's see what happened.

"Get two bulls for us. Let them choose one for themselves, and let them cut it into pieces and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. I will prepare the other bull and put it on the wood but not set fire to it. Then you call on the name of your authority and I will call on the name of YHWH. The authority who answers by fire—he is the highest authority." Then all the people said, "What you say is good."

EliYah said to the prophets of the LORD (Baal), "Choose one of the bulls and prepare it first, since there are so many of you. Call on the name of your

authority but do not light the fire." So they took the bull given them and prepared it. Then they called on the name of the LORD (Baal) from morning till noon. "O LORD (Baal), answer us!" they shouted. But there was no response; no one answered. And they danced around the altar they had made.

At noon EliYah began to taunt them. "Shout louder!" he said. "Surely he is the authority! Perhaps he is deep in thought, or busy, or traveling. Maybe he is sleeping and must be awakened." So they shouted louder and slashed themselves with swords and spears, as was their custom, until their blood flowed. Midday passed, and they continued their frantic prophesying until the time for the evening sacrifice. But there was no response, no one answered, no one paid attention.

Then EliYah said to all the people, "Come here to me." They came to him, and **he repaired the altar of YHWH, which was in ruins.** EliYah took twelve stones, one for each of the tribes descended from Jacob, to whom the word of YHWH had come, saying, "Your name shall be Israel (again this name means: 'integrity of authority') " With the stones he built an altar in the name of YHWH, and he dug a trench around it large enough to hold two measures of seed. He arranged the wood, cut the bull into pieces and laid it on the wood. Then he said to them, "Fill four large jars with water and pour it on the offering and on the wood."

"Do it again," he said, and they did it again. "Do it a third time," he ordered, and they did it the third time. The water ran down around the altar and even filled the trench.

**At the proper time of sacrifice**, the prophet EliYah stepped forward and prayed: "O YHWH, the authority of Abraham, Isaac and Israel, let it be known today that you are the authority in Israel and that I am your servant and that **I have done all these things at your command.** Answer me, O YHWH, **answer me, so these people will know that you, O YHWH, are THE HIGHEST AUTHORITY, and that you are turning their hearts back again.**"

Then the fire of YHWH fell and burned up the sacrifice, the wood, the stones and the soil, and also licked up the water in the trench.

When all the people saw this, they fell prostrate on the ground and cried, "YHWH is the highest authority, YHWH is the highest authority!"

Then EliYah commanded them, "Seize the prophets of the LORD (Baal). Don't let even one get away!" They seized them and EliYah took them down to the Kishon Valley and slew them there. "

It must be noted that EliYah spent the day mocking the obvious folly of the prophets of the Lord/Baal. They could not see the folly. We can see their error today, **only** because the culture and traditional errors of that day are DIFFERENT than those of our own day now.

It is my hope that you will see in this thesis the grand demonstration of YHWH that exposes the deception you have been under and you come out just as happened in the account above for OUR ANTE-TYPICAL INSTRUCTION FOR THESE END DAYS. We should be beginning to see the religious traditions and culture of our day being exposed to be the same folly UPON WHICH THEIR SATANIC SYSTEM WAS BASED when compared to YHWH's commands. Both the ante-typical culture given here and our own culture and traditions are JUST BEGINNING to be exposed as SATAN WORSHIP of deceived masses according to the word divided rightly; by which all things, both physical and spiritual according to Hebrews, are to be distinguished and made known. **It is in this way that we use the sword of truth to vanquish every lie that would exalt itself to OBSCURE the KNOWLEDGE OF YHWH!**

Toward the end of the day, **at the proper time that sacrifice was to be made according to the Commands of YHWH,** EliYah called on YHWH to hear his plea and respond to his faithful obedience by grand demonstration. **In this way the name and Commands of YHWH would be once again glorified among the people.** It is in this way of DEMONSTRATING THE DIFFERENCES, that the hearts of the people were turned back to their true AUTHORITY whose name is NOT Lord but

YHWH! And ANY AUTHORITY that exalts itself against the AUTHOR OF AUTHORITY is a FALSE AUTHORITY that we are to EXPOSE AS WITNESSES IN THESE END DAYS!

This is the EliYah message to precede the Messiah who will slay the deceivers at his return in the 'Day of YHWH' (which we shall look at in later chapters). The prophecy regarding EliYah 'turning hearts back again' is found couched in this historical event and gives us great insight to see what is happening in our own day.

In Conclusion:

In effect we have seen here that EliYah, one of the faithful few who knew the truth and demonstrated the 'rectitude of authority' to a deceived nation, did it by standing on the solid foundation of YHWH's self revelation...the scriptures; and in the face of great personal peril. This is why it says in Malachi 'remember the law of YHWH given to 'all the rectitude of authority'; it is our job as his people Yisra El.

When one stands upon the Word and Name of YHWH as his solid foundation, he exposes the demonic nature of the idolatrous denominations which together (though divided) spring up to supplant the TRUE orthodoxy of Yisra-el which is ONE. It seems it was no different than the message of John the Baptist. John the Baptist preached and demonstrated Yisra-El. In other words he (as I do now) lived in the wilderness and preached 'make straight paths for Elohim'. Again, 'straight' in Hebrew is Yisra, and Authority is 'el'. He was saying YOU ARE TO BECOME ISRAEL! He lived in the wilderness because he found himself at such great odds with the 'establishment.' He was at odds with the religious leaders (who he called vipers etc.) because of their lies and deceptions. And finally he was at odds with the Government to the point that he was imprisoned and finally beheaded. We will expose these two entities as the end time Beast of Revelation being steered by the religious whore on its back.

His ministry is prophetic in that it points out the spiritual struggle between Yisra-el and Edom (Herod was an Edomite, but we will address that in

another chapter). He pointed out that it was not 'Lawful' for Herod (Edom represents Satan in prophecy) to kill his brother (Yisra-El whose head is Yahwshua and represents YHWH in prophecy) and take his wife (the bride is the people being deceived under the Edomite kingdom). But I'm getting ahead of myself again.

Back to EliYah, the masses of people in the land, the whole nation, was led astray by the religious leaders who received benefits from the wicked government (ate at Jezebels table) to keep the people in subjection (religion is used by wicked government to control people...as seen here and in Revelation 17). The prophets of the Lord (Baal) ate at Jezebels table. In other words they received benefits from the government and therefore had a vested interest in compromising the truth and deceiving the people into worshipping Satan! They forsook the commands of YHWH. They had DEVIATED from the play book for the 'rectitude of authority' which is the standard by which all authorities are to be judged. EliYah came to re-establish that authority, as did John the Baptizer, and even as I am now attempting to do and as you are called to take up the cross. This is the state of affairs today. The prophets/preachers of the Lord (Baal), who receive benefits from their governments through programs like 501 c-3 tax exemptions or other "protections", are COMPROMISES with wicked government! **They are getting PAID to keep the people in subjection to governments who, scripture tells us in the end times, not only conspire with Satan himself, but will finally give him their thrones of power! Psalm 2:1-2, Rev. 17:12-13**

It is the 'integrity of authority', the standard for judging right from wrong, which is removed before Satan can come and sit on his throne as alluded to in 2 Thes. 2 and it's happening today! We will discover later that the 'restrainer' of 2 Thes. 2 is not a person called the 'spirit' as the liars teach, but in fact is the spiritual seed of IsraEl dispersed throughout the nations. We are in the 'end times' my friend, we better get a grasp on (and be sanctified by) truth before its too late.

Peter warns us in his second epistle about false teachers preying on the faithful and how these

'lawless' teachers were creeping in among the believers even in that first century. He specifically mentions the writings of Paul as being 'difficult to understand' and that these teachers were twisting it into 'Lawlessness.' This thesis contends that this 'anti-christ orthodoxy' has supplanted true, Messianic orthodoxy since the first century. Keep in mind that when you see 'lawless' in the Scriptures it does not mean 'without laws'. Satan has his own order and his own laws (dysfunctional as it is). **What is meant by lawlessness is 'outside YHWH's Law' the ONLY TRUE AUTHORITY and standard by which to make any right judgment!**

Just as then, these false teachers today (which are the NORM in our decadent society, even as it was in the days of EliYah) twist the scriptures into 'another gospel'...and 'another law' and by so doing have forsaken the commands of YHWH; his own self-revelation. They do it for profit and power. **They are adept liars able to tickle itching ears and keep the people, bound by ignorance, subject to wicked rulers rather than to become who they are destined to be--Yisra-El: the 'integrity of authority'.** Yisra-el must adopt and practice the Laws of YHWH, rightly divided, or they are in REBELLION which is lawlessness; or they are simply not his people at all but more LIARS. Why? Because they fail to take captive EVERY LIE and subject it to the TRUTH!

Let's delve deeper into this issue by examining what most of these prophets of the Lord (Baal) hold in common: their 'lawless' teachings. We will begin by examining what Paul **really** taught.

1.5

### Exposing Edomite Prophets of Baal

In this study we are going to look at the life and teachings of Paul from whom we should get much insight into the proper interpretation of 'New Testament' theology. Why? Because he is the writer of half of the books of the New Testament and it is upon his teachings that the 'New Covenant Church' claims to have derived the bulk of its

THEOLOGY. In other words, **understanding Paul and what he REALLY TAUGHT is CENTRAL to PROPER NEW TESTAMENT THEOLOGY.**

We shall see that, because of a Satanic Conspiracy regarding his teachings, which is exposed in this thesis, he is slandered among the worlds' masses who understand him to have taught the practical irrelevance of Torah Instruction (commonly referred to negatively as 'the Law') to 'New Testament Faith'. The demonic nature of this teaching will become ever more clear as we delve into the accounts themselves in order to expose the lies that keep the world deceived. We must begin with a proper foundation regarding Paul's perception of 'scripture.' In this regard he says:

"All Scripture is inspired by YHWH and profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for training in righteousness; so that the man of YHWH may be adequate, **equipped for every good work.**"**2 Timothy 3:16-17**

This letter was written by Paul about 66 AD, long before all of the letters which today comprise what is known as the 'New Testament' were even written let alone compiled as scripture themselves. The only scripture that had been compiled and available at the time Paul wrote that statement (and for nearly 300 years later!) were the Torah Scrolls; which we refer to today as the 'Old Testament Instruction' or negatively as 'The Law'.

The letters which today comprise what is termed the 'New Testament' were, at the time of their writing, considered to be commentary on the Torah Scrolls themselves. This commentary came about as the result of the lack of TRUE DIVISION OF SCRIPTURE by anyone other than those who posthumously SAW MESSIAH IN THE TEXT for themselves and understood it's interpretation and application as a result of his testimony. This interpretation exposed the cultural and traditional norms of their day to have deviated from the truth found in Scripture as well.

The **authorities** over the physical nation of Israel had deviated from the play book. The children of Israel were being kept in the dark...ignorant like children by the SATANIC AUTHORITIES. The

King of Israel (the Herodian line) was an Edomite, very significant in prophecy, and he controlled the High Priesthood which presided over the Sanhedrin which was a two party system composed of Sadducees and Pharisees. They had devised a system of interpretation that had gone so far astray (just like our own) that they had focused on certain prophecies to the neglect of others so that when it happened, they were UNABLE TO RECOGNIZE THE MESSIAH when he came. Not only that, they did not see that it was their own hands that had slain the Messiah (sacrifice) while confessing his blood upon their own heads, as ante-typified in the Azazel Goat Atonements, which we will cover in great detail in the next section. They had, in the name of their 'god', killed the very Messiah whose role was 'sealed' in the scriptures so that only those who had a HEART FOR THE TRUTH could see it. The leaders had a vested interest in NOT SEEING IT.

They missed the word made flesh because they IMPROPERLY UNDERSTOOD the pre-requisite, PRINTED WORD. THE LEADERS DECEIVED THE PEOPLE! The word has only ONE interpretation, the one intended by YHWH! Satan has devised all sorts of doctrines in order to lead men astray...they have multiplied and still exist today as the major dominating forces that have shaped the world; in preparation for Satan to take his throne and call himself 'God'. They have a false paradigm which comes out of a satanic conspiracy embedded in the very fabric of WORLD culture and tradition. All of it foretold but MISSED in the PROPHECIES. Those who miss those prophecies will find themselves on the SAME SIDE of the 'atonements' sacrifice as the first murderous cabal. There are only TWO classes in Judgment; those who were OBEDIENT TO THE PLAY BOOK who are the 'sheep on the right' and those who WERE IGNORANTLY USED whose DEEDS earned them a place with the AZAZEL GOATS on his left.

This has been the struggle between Edom and Israel in historic and prophetic language for our ante-typical instruction. All of the prophets, the Master Yahwhshua (who called them a synagogue of Satan), John the Baptist (who called them a brood of vipers), And the apostles who struggled with

Edom under the name of 'Judaizers', all recognized the Edomite prophetic connection with the various movements of men with their associated 'feast days and sabbaths' which were in STARK CONTRADICTION TO THE SELF REVELATION YHWH HAD GIVEN FOR HIS CHILDREN. They understood the system to be a BEAST SYSTEM as John tells us.

This Edomite conspiracy is now controlling the entire world through its beast name system already in place. The truths that I'm about to bring to light brought persecution, suffering, and death to those who brought it formerly. But it is my duty. I'm merely trying to be a faithful steward. My reward is not here. With that said, we will move on to see that the same assault on the 'Old Testament' that is happening today, and for which I expect to die as a witness, is the SAME ONE THAT PAUL PUBLICALLY EXPOSED AND WAS IMPRISONED AND FINALLY MURDERED FOR as he, like I, followed the voice of the Master of Love.

Messiah IS the Word made flesh. The word has not changed. The Prophesied Messiah in the Word has not changed. The prophecies regarding what he must STILL DO (as found in the Old Testament scripture that is COMPLETE for our instruction in ALL RIGHTEOUSNESS), have not changed. And the prophecies regarding the end of all things, of which Revelation is a parable which brings the Old Testament prophecies TO LIGHT for those who have the Old Testament background John was working from as the COMMON REFERENCE by which to unlock its meaning.

But the negative aspects have not changed either. We are told all about them as well and few believe. Elevating **other authorities** over the Author of authority (idolatry) will not change until after Satan comes to his throne in the world conspiracy for which organized religion is merely one arm or part. Prophetically, institutionalized world religion is the Whore of Revelation 17 who rides the end-time Beast to their mutual desert destination. We will see this come into view clearly as we delve deeper into the pages of the play book. That is a scriptural image that I will refer to on several occasions so

you may want to read the chapter to refresh your memory of the image there. But let's move on.

The Messiah was not recognized by a people who thought they, of all people, would know the Messiah when he came. This too is prophetic and still has not changed. Few understand the nature of the Edomite/Israelite struggle pictured in the Azazel Atonements Sacrifice given for our antetypical instruction. They too will be deceived. It has already been written.

The ONE interpretation of the Old Testament that all the faithful have died as witnesses to bring to light, has not changed. We will see that this Satanic conspiracy against the truth, which is given considerable detail in the Old Testament, is not recognized to exist today. Prophetically, Edom is not uncovered until just before the 'Day of YHWH' and not before. Two authorities in a Controversy over Zion, one who is temporary king in rebellion to the Author of Authority FOR THE PURPOSE OF DISTINGUISHING THE TWO CLEARLY; the other is the TRUE KING which will not be known to the masses until the impostor has been fully exposed. Edom is not 'exposed' until the very end according to scripture. This is the end-time, exposing message before Messiah returns!

Knowing what the 'fruit' for which we were created to bring forth should look like according to scripture, so as to not miss the mark, should be the paramount objective of every human life. But most in the world are not living toward eternal values. Those at the top are violently gaining control over an end time, one world, control grid in neo-feudalistic fashion. These corporate demons are waylaying their own blood through their participation in the 'abundance of trade' we see as a characteristic of the nature of Satan and his people Edom. They waylay their own blood in an attempt to secure riches for themselves from the world purse they all share.

"My son if wicked men entice you, do not give in to them. If they say, "Come along with us....we will get all sorts of valuable things and fill our houses with plunder. Throw in your lot with us, and we will share a common purse" Prov 1

## A WORLD ECONOMY!

"my son, do not go along with them, do not set foot on their paths; for their feet rush into sin, they are swift to shed blood. How useless to spread a net in full view of all the birds! These men lie in wait for their own blood; they waylay only themselves! Such is the end of all who go after ill-gotten gain; it takes away the lives of those who get it."

But there are more 'valuable things' that should not necessarily be construed as 'money'. In fact, the valuable 'things' could be intangible things like power, which is rewarded well in this world's economic system. Soon EVERYONE who is now participating in the Edomite World Trade system, will be required by the beast to take a vow in order to continue buying and selling in this "common purse" in whose beast system his name is a number. MY SON, DON'T DO IT!

The true Messiah will save us from their Edomite, Anti-Christ, end-time destruction which was merely ante-typified by the Deluge, ONLY IF we have properly divided and applied the Messianic Sabbath Ark instruction manual to our lives IN FAITH! But I'm rambling again. Let's get back on track with Paul and his being killed for defending the Old Testament Instructions (Law) which IS SPIRITUAL BY ITS' VERY NATURE!

Here is what the writer of Hebrews (Paul?) has to say again in regard to 'scripture.' Again, keep in mind that the only 'scripture' available at the time of this writing was composed of the books we know today as the 'Old Testament' or the 'Law', if you will.

"For the word of YHWH is alive and active, sharper than any double edged sword. It penetrates even to the dividing of soul and spirit, joints and marrow; **it judges the thoughts and attitudes of the heart.**" **Heb. 4:12**

The Old Testament is the SWORD OF THE SPIRIT!

One edge is Spirit and the other edge is Old Testament TRUTH! Spirit and Truth!

And again he says:

"Do we then nullify the Torah Instruction (Law) through faith? May it never be! On the contrary, **we establish the Torah Instruction (Law)!"Romans 3:31**

So here's the rub. If Paul taught that the 'Old Testament' and its Instruction/Law were practically irrelevant to 'New Testament' faith as is believed in the world systems today, how is the above to be reconciled with their view? Surely the 'Old Testament' is the FOUNDATION FOR FAITH! Can there be reconciliation? I've heard them attempt to spiritualize away this OBJECTIVE EVIDENCE with their subjective 'New Covenant' HOCUS POCUS, but there is no solid foundation for their shifting doctrines; and that is of course why there are THOUSANDS OF VERSIONS. All one can do is admit the truth and COME OUT, or there will be an attempt to SILENCE YOUR EXPOSING QUESTIONS by whatever means necessary...usually starting out nice, but if you don't 'go along to get along', they will take their masks off and expose themselves through their TREACHEROUS DEEDS!

Until the Messiah comes as foretold in the Old Testament Instructions, the liars have the advantage; their King is TEMPORARILY the Stage Master. The truths written here, which ONLY the Messiah himself will ESTABLISH IN HIS KINGDOM at the proper time, will never be tolerated in the 'marketplace of ideas' controlled by DEMONIC IMPOSTORS WHO PARTICIPATE IN SATANS' WORLD PURSE. This is why YOU MUST COME OUT OF HER; so as not to share in her abominations or her punishment. You must COME OUT to be a WITNESS FOR YHWH'S STANDARD! When that day comes we may not know, but we must BE PREPARED FOR WHEN WE HEAR HIS VOICE CALLING US because we HAVE BEEN WARNED IN ADVANCE.

The truth is that when one understands the 're-established contract' (as opposed to the 'New Covenant', the differences between which paradigms we will cover in the next chapter) then Paul's teachings are in WONDERFUL HARMONY WITH THE TORAH

INSTRUCTIONS/LAW. But the Edomite Deception which we cover later, includes in part, an erroneous 'Pauline' theology and for this reason we must look deeply into this issue in order to 'study to show ourselves approved.'

As we shall see, not only do Paul's words testify to the fact that he established and upheld the Torah Instruction, but he made it the pattern of his life by regularly purifying himself with a blood ritual in order to participate in the three Great Festivals of YHWH as commanded in the Old Testament. That's right, he LIVED the Old Testament Instruction faithfully as long as he could make that his ESTABLISHED PATTERN OF BEHAVIOR which he clearly desired others to emulate; even as he himself was emulating the Master. The Old Testament Messiah had been raised to life in his flesh and it is DIFFERENT THAN THE TEACHINGS OF THE WORLDS' JESUS. And certainly, if I can demonstrate that, then the following admonishment should take on a whole new perspective for you, eh?

"Join with others in following my example, brothers, and take note of those who live according to the pattern we gave you. For, as I have often told you before and now say again even with tears, many live as enemies of the cross of Messiah."

**Phil.3:17-18**

So we've seen some historical background and Scriptural Views from Paul, who IS OUR THEOLOGY INSTRUCTOR PATTERNED AFTER MESSIAH AS RECORDED IN THE BOOK, now let's take a look at this life example that he exhorts us to follow EVEN UNTO TEARS, as recorded in the Messianic Letters.

**Paul's last life witness, first:**

The first witness we are going to look at is his LAST LIFE WITNESS for all practical intents and purposes. Last because FOR THIS PUBLIC DEMONSTRATION HE WAS ARRESTED AND EVENTUALLY BEHEADED! This public display was intended to dispel the slanderous reports (by lawless men as we shall see) that Paul was a teacher of Lawlessness. Using the 'legalist vs. libertarian' paradigm (a Satanic/Hegelian

Dialectical tool for manipulation of large masses of people), men are fooled into **not noticing** what is really going on. But we shall attempt to dispel the deception for those who wish to see it, now.

"After we arrived in Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly. And the following day Paul went in with us to James, and all the elders were present. . . .and they said to him, "You see, brother, how many thousands there are among the Yahudim of those who have believed, and they are all zealous for the Law; and **they have been told about you, that you are teaching all the Yahudim who are among the Nations to forsake Moses, telling them not to circumcise their children nor to walk according to the customs.**

"What, then, is to be done? They will certainly hear that you have come. "Therefore do this that we tell you. We have four men who are under a vow; take them and purify yourself along with them, and pay their expenses so that they may shave their heads; and **all will know that there is nothing to the things which they have been told about you, but that you yourself also walk orderly, keeping the Instructions....Then Paul took the men, and the next day, purifying himself along with them, went into the temple giving notice of the completion of the days of purification, until the sacrifice was offered for each one of them."** Acts 21:17-26

**Paul is clearly taking the Nazarite Vow of Purity (described in the 'Old Testament Instructions') for the EXPRESSED purpose of dispelling the slanderous reports that he teaches against the INSTRUCTIONS, properly divided.** This vow requires blood sacrifices to be made; which the text tells us he intended to make. Why on earth would he do these things and make this public statement if the 'Old Testament Instructions' were practically irrelevant to 'New Testament Faith' as the world religious systems claim today that he taught? Let me point out that he is not trying to deceive anyone here. As we shall see, he made it his regular custom to travel to Jerusalem for the three 'Old Testament' festivals of YHWH, and he took this vow of purity on at least one earlier occasion. He was a man of INTEGRITY!

"Paul, having remained many days longer, took leave of the brethren and put out to sea for Syria, and with him were Priscilla and Aquila. **In Cenchrea he had his hair cut, for he was keeping a vow."** Acts 18:18

Let me assure you that he is not taking some Greek God Vow. No, in fact he took the Nazarite Vow of purification here because he intended to keep the commanded feast of YHWH at the Temple where YHWH's name resided in Jerusalem (while it still stood). This was his practice whenever possible because that was Commanded in the Torah Instructions.

"But he bid them farewell saying, '**I must by all means keep this upcoming feast in Jerusalem:** but I will return to you again if YHWH will.' And he sailed from Ephesus." Acts 18:21

Here is another time when he is trying to make it to a commanded Festival in Jerusalem, if at all possible; the feast of Shavuot.

"For Paul had decided to sail past Ephesus so that he would not have to spend time in Asia; for he was hurrying to be in Jerusalem, if possible, for the feast of Shavuot." Acts 20:16

So we see this public demonstration of Paul's LIFE WITNESS is FOR THE EXPRESSED PURPOSE of following as AN EXAMPLE (patterned after the Messiah). There are many out there who claim authority but if it is in contradiction to THE AUTHOR OF AUTHORITY than it is a DECEPTIVE LIE.

"To the **Torah** and the **Prophets!** If they do not speak according to these it is because there is no light in them." Is. 8:20

YHWH's Instructions are perfect. It is the heart that turns to him that will desire to do what is right and will comply with the Old Testament 'play book.' It is His roadmap for us to know him, his character, purpose and plans for us. He does not want anyone who will not give his life in obedience to his revealed plan.



A selfish person cannot obey a few external rules, as do the Edomite Jews, and legitimately believe that YHWH owes him anything. Nor can one toss out the play book and replace it with a different gospel (one based on cultural and traditional lies that FEEL GOOD), as do the Edomite Christians, and think that YHWH will not expose the fig leaf nakedness of both! YHWH has his own covering, HIS WORD, both flesh and text, as prophesied in the play book and which testify of each other. Both reveal the true Messiah, Glorify YHWH, testify of each other (as being two edges of the same sword), and EXPOSE LIES WHICH EXALT THEMSELVES AGAINST YHWH and his revealed TRUTH!

I suggest that you be found to have covered yourself in the skin of the lamb which was slain, and promised, from the foundation of the world. If you use fig leaves which you have sewn together yourself, YOU WILL BE EXPOSED! Learn to wield the sword of truth and enter YHWH's war to ESTABLISH JUSTICE which is rooted in His IMMUTABLE TRUTH!

This is why the Instructions/Law must be written on our hearts (as we shall see again in the next chapter). If the external Instructions/law and its external obedience were sufficient, there would never have been the anticipated 'change' in the law, IN the Instructions themselves, AND the Messiah would never have needed come to die as prophesied. YHWH'S PEOPLE HAVE NO LAW GIVER OR KING BUT YHWH HIMSELF...you have been DECEIVED INTO FOLLOWING THE KING OF THIS WORLD WHO IS COMING TO HIS THRONE.

I will expose the fact that scripture has SIGNIFICANT ANTE-TYPICAL (meaning 'foreshadowing of greater things' through events in his story that point to the future). In other words...those who are ignorant of the TRUTH of HIS STORY are doomed to repeat it. And in this case, even as the people of EliYah had been deceived into following Satan, and in the days of John when he said BECOME ISRAEL, so it is NOW. If you do not heed this clarion call, you like most in those generations, will remain in the deception of a SATANIC WORLD SYSTEM.

Hebrews tells us that the law is an ante-typical teaching tool used as an aid to show us 'higher obedience' which cannot come from observing mere external regulations. There's no need to make Laws regarding YHWH's roadmap (and therefore have police ENFORCING it). The desires of a man's heart are not effected by external laws! Externalized Law is the paradigm of sinful flesh. It is selfish and murderous. YHWH's Law, which is spiritual, is the only translation of law that is valid. HE IS THE AUTHOR!

YHWH's intent is for us to mix faith with his PURE LAW as a result of his spirit leading us into this free will offering which is nothing more than a willful internalization and relational application of his law for the purpose of GLORIFYING HIM. Both Judaizers and Lawless 'New Covenant' deceived who add to, take away from, or otherwise replace or abrogate YHWH's self revelation, which is the 'covering skin' in book form, both fall into this class of disobedience...they miss the mark COMPLETELY. They are Lawless in the Biblical sense. Yet they support and defend the GOVERNMENTS who feed them the delicacies they love. Again, the whore riding the beast to the same destination.

The accusation is still the same as it was back then, and we have Paul's own PUBLIC RESPONSE TO THE SLANDER recorded for us as our EXAMPLE. Let's read Paul's response to the slanderous accusation that would diminutize the role of the Old Testament Instructions we are to know and WALK IN.

**"they have been told about you, that you are teaching all the Yahudim who are among the Nations to forsake Moses, telling them not to circumcise their children nor to walk according to the customs. "What, then, is to be done? They will certainly hear that you have come. "Therefore do this that we tell you. We have four men who are under a vow; take them and purify yourself along with them, and pay their expenses so that they may shave their heads; and all will know that there is nothing to the things which they have been told about you, but that you yourself also walk orderly, keeping the Law....Then Paul took the men, and the next day, purifying himself along**

**with them, went into the temple giving notice of the completion of the days of purification, until the sacrifice was offered for each one of them."**  
**Acts 21:17-26**

What has happened is that men who are not worthy to handle the word of Truth have become established leaders and teachers. They teach what they do not understand and are popular with the masses to whom they pander their tasty poison. They parrot a SATANIC LIE and persecute the messengers of truth who EXPOSE THEIR LIES WITH TRUTH. The majority of those who preach about the 'New Covenant' today, twist Paul's words and use the same argument as these 'Judaizers' above. The people prefer to have their ears tickled than to obey the COMMAND to study to show THEMSELVES approved, rather than merely approving the studies of others BASED ON SUBJECTIVE DECEPTION.

The fact is AS WE SHALL CLEARLY SEE, that they had REPLACED YHWH's Instructions with their own version...no different than what is being done today. In not following the 'Old Testament' Standard as it was written, by adding to and taking away from it...men usurp Scriptural Authority by REPLACING IT! It is the false laws of the lawless Judaizers who wanted to impose their false authority that Paul and the Authoritative Council at Jerusalem were rejecting...not the 'AUTHORITY of the Old Testament, TORAH INSTRUCTION/LAW'! They were rejecting CUSTOMS AND TRADITIONS THAT WERE USURPING SCRIPTURAL AUTHORITY AND OBSCURING SCRIPTURAL REALITY WHILE AT THE SAME TIME REPLACING IT WITH AN EDMITE WORLD REALITY! And we still have this false paradigm with us to this day.

How can one know good from evil, YHWH from the Lord, if one does not look intently into the perfect instruction/law which brings freedom from Satan's World Deception which is part of YHWH's Plan as revealed in the play book? If the Messiah is 'the word' of YHWH made into flesh, how is it we have been deceived from allowing THOSE (Old Testament) WORDS to be written on our hearts, which as we will see in the next chapter is a stipulation of the 're-established' contract of

prophecy? We claim to love whom we cannot possibly know more than in an infantile way because we have never read the Old Testament, let alone MEMORIZED IT through APPLICATION! And the Old Testament is the TEXTUAL FORM of the WORD MADE FLESH. We must make it come alive IN OUR FLESH as EXEMPLIFIED BY THE LIFE TESTIMONIES GIVEN FOR OUR EXPRESS INSTRUCTION. Paul said:

"So also, when we were children, we were in slavery under the basic principles of the world."  
Gal. 4:3

The basic principles of this world? Does this mean that our leaders are attempting to keep us as CHILDREN and do not want us to come to the FULL KNOWLEDGE OF TRUTH? Perhaps when the full truth is known, Edom (the man of sin) will be EXPOSED ON THE WORLD THEATRE? Perhaps this could NEVER HAVE HAPPENED BEFORE IN HISTORY but was sealed up in antetypical shadow in scripture?

What do you think it means to write 'the Law' on your hearts and minds? What do you think is meant by 'love YHWH with all your heart, mind, soul, and strength? Does that come sometime between building pyramids and leisurely weekends vacationing along the Nile? Do you CARE that YHWH has given you his self-revelation?! Most do not, they want teachers to lie to them. Their 'god' is their own desires whom they serve in this WORLD'S SYSTEM. And those are the ones who are reading this now and are likely seething with hatred and plotting my demise. But for the beneficial sake of those of you who do care and want to COME OUT OF HER (the whore riding the beast of revelation), we will continue.

Today the lawless ones teach that men no longer need to obey the **Word**. **But the 'word' is the 'Old Testament' and the Messiah is the word made flesh!** They are actually saying that we should NOT walk as the Messiah walked, in accord with the 'Old Testament' play book, but by the 'spirit'. Unfortunately the 'spirit' they are referencing is ANY NUMBER OF DEMONIZATIONS who each serve up their OWN VERSION OF PERVERSION! Look, the best lie is the one with

the most truth in it yet still leads one to a false conclusion. These deceptions all pander to fleshly desires under the guise of religiosity (and therefore social acceptance). Even the gay church is being accepted among the rest of the perversions out there under the EDOMITE DECEPTION today!

If one does not walk in accord with the Old Testament as Paul exhorted us to do by following his life example rather than his words that men have twisted, than one has at best, demonstrated utter ignorance of truth (not everyone has the capacity to understand) or they are a demonic liar who claims to have the messiah raised in his own flesh...dead to self alive to messiah, but follow a DIFFERENT GOSPEL with a different Messiah, which the OLD TESTAMENT REVEALS TO BE SATAN WORKING THROUGH AN AGE OLD EDOMITE CONSPIRACY OF MEN!

**The Messiah of the Old Testament must be raised in your flesh**, that is you have the Old Testament written on your heart in such a way as to come against the world deception in the same way all the other witnesses of scripture have. This is the only 'litmus test' for distinguishing between lying spirits and those who tell the truth according to 1 John 4:1-3. It is what the FLESH of that spirit DOES! Does it walk according to the 'messianic playbook' of the Old Testament or is it a FORGERY?! And how can YOU DISCERN the difference if you yourself ARE IGNORANT of what they REALLY TEACH?

"Beloved, believe not every spirit but test them to see if they are from YHWH because many false prophets have gone out into the world. This is how you can recognize the Spirit of YHWH: **Every spirit that acknowledges that Yahwshua has come in flesh is from YHWH** but every spirit that does not acknowledge Yahwshua (in his flesh) is not from YHWH. This is the spirit of the anti-messiah, which you have heard is coming and even now is already in the world. **1 John 4:1-3**

Do you believe the Edomite concept regarding this scripture that believes that demons cannot verbally admit that Jesus is the Christ? First off, I have never heard of a demon that couldn't lie like the Devil if by doing so he could deceive many. But I

have heard of spirits that can not OBEY TRUTH. So the true interpretation of the scripture above is that any spirit that claims to know YHWH yet IN HIS FLESH yet LIVES AS AN ENEMY OF THE CROSS, as revealed in the play book and exemplified by Messiah for us to walk in like manner, is a LIAR!

"To the **Torah** and the **Prophets!** If they do not speak according to these it is because there is no light in them." **Is. 8:20**

Seeing the reflection of YHWH embedded in Old Testament Instructions and experienced when obedience is mixed with faith, for the purpose of bringing glory to YHWH through this relationship, IS THE ONLY PROPER INTERPRETATION of scripture and this interpretation IS THE TESTIMONY OF THE MASTER YAHWSHUA. The witness of these truths being LIVED OUT by Yahudim (YHWH praisers) and Yisra-El (the rectitude of true authority) in the last days is how we bring glory to YHWH through our own LIFE WITNESS!

This may cause us, like David who was anointed, to be persecuted by a formerly anointed kingdom. David is a wonderful ante-type of Messiah; and Saul is an ante-type of Satan. Satan is king of the world but the Messiah has been anointed king in his place. The kingdom IS ABOUT TO BE TORN FROM SATAN. In the meantime David and his FAITHFUL MEN are hiding out in caves and in enemy territories patiently awaiting fulfillment of THE PROMISES.

We will soon be living in a one world government. It will happen very quickly. When the end comes it will be like a flood...very quick. We must be ready. We are living in the Goliath like system of end-times. A spiritual tower of babyl with the whole world coming together to take part in the project...everyone having a part to play in their one world society. How is it we think we should escape the suffering associated with the OPPORTUNITY to GLORIFY YHWH through **our** obedience to his word which is now historically revealed to have POWER OVER DEATH ITSELF? This is still the stumbling block for the world and her whore religions. It is in this way we are to pick up our

own cross with full assurance that our reward is on the other side of our suffering. Like our Master, we must endure the suffering and shame while fixing our gaze on the JOY SET BEFORE US WHICH IS THE OLD TESTAMENT PROMISES. But I have digressed. Let's get back on point.

Even in the face of the scriptural witness to the contrary, the slander that Paul taught that the Old Testament Law was practically irrelevant in the life of a 'New Testament' believer, even though we have his life example (which we have much more to cover) which clearly demonstrates him to have lived in subjection to the Law of YHWH as a spiritual man...and that these fleshly men were NOT in subjection to the Old Testament Law and therefore found to be lawless in the Biblical sense of being outside YHWH's Law for his children. Satan's deceptions have ALWAYS been the winner in the world's marketplace of ideas since he is the Stage Master; BUT ONLY FOR A LITTLE LONGER!

It is a fulfillment of prophetic Edom that these liars will 'cherry pick' certain statements of Paul in order to establish their lies, while at the same time, not only twisting what he said to mean things clearly in opposition to the life witness recorded for our EXPRESS instruction, but also slandering the LIFE WITNESS he gives us as recorded in the Messianic Letters BY NEVER ALLOWING YOU TO SEE IT AS THEY DO THEIR MAGIC SHOWS. They use their structured arguments like accomplished magicians and hucksters. And that is WHY it is incumbent upon YOU to study to show yourself approved and unashamed when you stand before the one you claim to serve! Whom else will you trust with your ETERNAL DESTINY?

"For to be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because **the carnal mind is at enmity with YHWH; for it is not subject to the Instruction/Law of YHWH, nor indeed can it be.**" **Romans 8:6-7**

The carnal mind CAN NOT be subject to the Instructions of YHWH...ONLY SPIRITUALLY MINDED PEOPLE WILLINGLY SUBJECT THEMSELVES TO YHWH'S INSTRUCTIONS!

## Paul's Second Life Witness

As a significant corollary to this (erroneous) understanding of Paul effectively replacing the 'Old Testament' with some subjectively vague 'New Testament' through faith in WHATEVER, all men are now celebrating Christmas and Easter as the new 'signs' of the 'New Covenant'. In other words, this 'New Covenant' faith is a DIFFERENT GOSPEL! And the body of this thesis proves it.

**Paul kept the teachings of the Torah Instruction (Law) and made it a point to go to Jerusalem (where YHWH's name had PREVIOUSLY been) for the three major feasts as commanded by YHWH to be kept for ALL GENERATIONS.**

We know that the Apostles also followed the example of the Messiah celebrating the Festivals commanded for ALL GENERATIONS. In fact in Acts we see the Spirit descended upon them while obediently keeping the Feast of Shavuot (misleadingly translated 'Pentecost' from Greek). Additionally we have evidence, which we are about to look at, from the authoritative council in Jerusalem, that they commanded all men to come into IMMEDIATE SUBJECTION to the Old Testament Instructions/Law. Their commands completely expose the falsity of the Edomite Christian, 'lawless deception.' But let me backtrack again.

There are many forms of 'piety' that deny the power of the TRUTH it lacks! They merely make one feel good (forms of self assuaging which is nothing less than idolatry). Men today live in complete ignorance regarding the CALENDAR of YHWH...his feasts and festivals that are ante-typical pictures of His PLAN for man. They are mini glimpses of YHWH's plans and purposes...**his own self-revelation!** As we shall see, as we discover the true 'Gospel of the Bible' from within its own pages, our Creator reveals himself, his plan for man, and the end of all things, through **his** Holy Days (not the Edomite deceptions of Christmas and Easter) and their requirements. The Messiah (what he would do and how), the 'New Covenant' (the parties, the promises, and the consideration), and the Plan for Man (as having been revealed through

the 'set times' and prophecies) are all embedded in the 'Old Testament' FOR OUR END-TIME, 'ARK BUILDING' INSTRUCTION.

So we see the LIFE WITNESS OF PAUL was to establish and uphold the Old Testament Instruction through OBEDIENCE, especially in regard to observing the Feasts commanded in the Old Testament Law. There are many out there who claim authority but if it is in contradiction to THE AUTHOR OF AUTHORITY than it is a DECEPTIVE LIE THAT AIDS THE OPPOSER and will soon bring him to his throne. Let's see what these carnally minded, lawless Judaizers were saying and what the response of the Authoritative Council at Jerusalem had to say about it as recorded in Acts 15:1-21. Then we will parallel the event with the situation in our own day to see what we can glean from it.

"Some men came down from Judea and began teaching the brethren, "Unless you are circumcised according to the custom of Moses, you cannot be saved." And when Paul and Barnabas had great dissension and debate with them, the brethren determined that Paul and Barnabas and some others of them should go up to Jerusalem to the apostles and elders concerning this issue."

"Therefore, being sent on their way by the ecclesia, they were passing through both Phoenicia and Samaria, describing in detail the conversion of the Nations, and were bringing great joy to all the brethren. When they arrived at Jerusalem, they were received by the ecclesia, the apostles and the elders, and they reported all that Elohim had done with them. But some of the sect of the Pharisees who had believed stood up, saying, "It is necessary to circumcise them and to direct them to observe the Law of Moses."

"The apostles and the elders came together to look into this matter. After there had been much debate, Peter stood up and said to them, "Brethren, you know that in the early days Elohim made a choice among you, that by my mouth the Nations would hear the word of the gospel and believe. "And Elohim, who knows the heart, testified to them giving them the Set Apart Spirit, just as He also did to us; and He made no distinction between us and

them, cleansing their hearts by faith. "Now therefore why do you put Elohim to the test by placing upon the neck of the disciples a yoke which neither our fathers nor we have been able to bear? "But we believe that we are saved through the grace of the Adon Yahshua, in the same way as they also are."

"All the people kept silent, and they were listening to Barnabas and Paul as they were relating what signs and wonders Elohim had done through them among the Nations. After they had stopped speaking, James answered, saying, "Brethren, listen to me....it is my judgment that we do not trouble those who are turning to Elohim from among the Nations, but that we write to them that they abstain from things contaminated by idols and from fornication and from what is strangled and from blood. "For Moses from ancient generations has in every city those who preach him, since he is read in the synagogues every Sabbath." **Acts 15:1-21**

Again, we see that Paul and Barnabas were upset by these carnal men who were setting themselves up as teachers of SPIRITUAL INSTRUCTION. They were found to actually be obscuring the rightly divided Torah by mis-interpretation and mis-application. They were preaching ANOTHER GOSPEL! YHWH commands that the 'children of Israel' be circumcised on the 8th day as a 'sign' of the contract, but there is no command to circumcise the ('ger') stranger, sojourner, or newcomer to Israel (exception: if a 'ger' wished to eat the Passover Lamb he must first be circumcised but the reason for this is ALSO FOR SPIRITUAL INSTRUCTION). This was a CULTURAL LAW which usurped scriptural authority.

And Paul here is coming against this lawless teaching regarding circumcision as opposing the TRUTH of the Old Testament. He is NOT opposing the Old Testament at all. In fact, we see that the council agrees and does not require the rite of circumcision as a 'requirement for membership' as is still practiced by Edomite Jews today, BUT AT THE SAME TIME, THEY SUBJECT THE (GER) NEW BELIEVERS IN QUESTION TO OBEDIENCE TO THE OLD TESTAMENT! They give four Old Testament Commands in their letter that were absolutely pertinent to the new believers

becoming salt and light in their community. And we shall see that keeping those four LAWS were much more 'life impacting' in their society than if they had been circumcised. And why? Because the Old Testament must be ESTABLISHED AND UPHOLD by our faith.

So we see that the issue is not whether one would learn the Commands of YHWH and come into compliance through relationship...grace being extended as one 'fleshes out' the OLD TESTAMENT Messiah. We know this because the Authoritative Council in Jerusalem had interpreted and applied the 'Old Testament' in such a way as to ESTABLISH AND UPHOLD it's relevance in the DAILY LIFE of 'New Testament' Believers. So the issue is not about the law being applicable, that's a lie. The real issue is whether these Edomites who BREAK THE LAW THEY PRETEND TO UPHOLD are DECEIVERS who have no business setting themselves up in positions of authority when they DENY THAT SAME AUTHORITY BY EXALTING THEMSELVES ABOVE IT.

In order to bring this home where we live, if you will, allow me to give another example of how THEIR culture and tradition had been equated with the Commands of YHWH so as to usurp that authority by means of its SACROSANCT status in CULTURAL TRADITION. For instance, there is no Old Testament command barring an Israelite from entering the house of a non-Israelite or even to have dinner with them. Yet this was a **cultural law that usurped scriptural authority** and therefore became LAWLESSNESS--a law unto themselves.

In fact, as I alluded to earlier, YHWH gave Peter a lesson in this very thing in Acts 10 (which practiced liars today twist in their sleight of hand magician shows in order to falsely conclude that YHWH no longer commands 'dietary restrictions' under their 'New Covenant'). YHWH caused Peter to see a vision that made Peter wonder about issues of 'clean and unclean' as regards food. It was a RHETORICAL lesson for the purpose of stimulating Peter's cogitative juices.

YHWH wanted Peter to begin thinking about what he REALLY had commanded as 'clean and

unclean' according to the ONLY STANDARD, the written commands. This happened so that Peter would entertain, travel with, eat with, enter their home and pray with, men who were culturally and traditionally considered to be 'unclean' (as a 'law abiding citizen' under an EDOMITE DECEPTION Peter would not normally do such a thing). But YHWH sent this 'rhetorical vision' so that Peter would understand that YHWH had spoken of 'clean and unclean' in many places in scripture, and nowhere is there a command that we cannot travel with, enter the homes of, eat with, study with, or pray with, those who are coming into faith as detailed IN THE TORAH INSTRUCTIONS/LAW, which remember, Paul says is spiritual.

When the men came to the door, Peter immediately understood the PROPER interpretation of the vision (which he himself gives us later). It was NOT about 'food,' but about PROPERLY DIVIDING THE WORD for the purpose of understanding 'higher order' commands. Peter immediately understood how to apply the rhetorical vision when he went to the door. YHWH had never commanded complete 'disassociation' from those in ignorant rebellion as 'unclean'...and particularly not from those who, although uncircumcised in flesh, were obeying higher order circumcision laws that were not inconsistent with obedience to the lower level law--THROUGH THEIR FAITH IN THE BOOK WHICH IS MESSIAH. And this was the case with Cornelius. How else can the spirit lead one into ALL TRUTH?

You see it is the spiritual food of YHWH's word being correctly handled and divided (which is the TRUE BREAD which men shall live by) as opposed to CULTURE AND TRADITION which was set up as law, but was really lawlessness, that is at issue. It was about CHALLENGING THE CULTURE AND AUTHORITY THAT EXALTS ITSELF AGAINST TRUTH...even if it claims to be the 'anointed authority.' The power will be ripped from them...DONT JOIN OR STAY...COME OUT.

You can review the account of Peter's vision for yourselves in Acts 10, but here is what Peter himself testifies is the meaning of the vision in Chapter 11:

"And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him saying, you went in and ate with uncircumcised men." **Acts 11:1**

Peter is being accused of the same thing Paul is being accused of later on. They believe that Peter broke the law of YHWH by going in and eating with uncircumcised men. Paul (like Peter in this earlier account) is accused of teaching 'lawlessness' by prophetic Edomites, both 'Judaizers' and 'New Covenant Christians'. But YHWH makes it clear that he made NO SUCH LAW and that is Peter's conclusion regarding CULTURAL TRADITIONS WHICH USURP WRITTEN AUTHORITY as he himself testifies here.

"Peter began and explained everything to them precisely as it had happened: "I was in the city of Joppa praying, and in a trance I saw a vision. I saw something like a large sheet being let down from heaven by its four corners, and it came down to where I was. I looked into it and saw four-footed animals of the earth, wild beasts, reptiles, and birds of the air. Then I heard a voice telling me, 'Get up, Peter. Kill and eat.'

I replied, 'Surely not, YHWH! Nothing impure or unclean has ever entered my mouth.' The voice spoke from heaven a second time, 'Do not call anything impure that YHWH has made clean.' This happened three times, and then it was all pulled up to heaven again.

Right then three men who had been sent to me from Caesarea stopped at the house where I was staying. The ruach (spirit) told me to have no hesitation about going with them. These six brothers also went with me, and we entered the man's house.

He told us how he had seen an angel appear in his house and say, 'Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter. He will bring you a message through which you and all your household will be saved.'

As I began to speak, the ruach (spirit) descended on them as upon us at the beginning. Then I remembered what the Master had said: 'John baptized with water, but you will be baptized with

the ruach.' So if YHWH gave them the same gift as he gave us who believed in Messiah Yahwshua, who am I that I should oppose YHWH? "

When they heard this, they had no further objections and praised YHWH, saying, "YHWH has granted men from all nations repentance leading to life." **Acts 11**

It seems that those of the 'circumcision' group here in Peters' account were silenced in regard to their concerns regarding the proper division of the Old Testament. It seems they had not yet been infiltrated by the Edomite liars which later opposed Peter's conclusion and went after Paul. But here is what the council finally determined in regard to this attack on the proper division of the Old Testament which IS the Messiah. Here is their Authoritative Command:

We have heard that some went out from us without our authorization and disturbed you, troubling your minds by what they said. So we all agreed to choose some men and send them to you with our dear friends Barnabas and Paul; men who have risked their lives for the name of our Master Yahwshua the Messiah. Therefore we are sending Judas and Silas to confirm by word of mouth what we are writing. It seemed good to the ruach ha kodesh (set apart spirit) and to us not to burden you with anything beyond the following requirements: **You are to abstain from food sacrificed to idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals and from sexual immorality.** You will do well to avoid these things. Farewell. **Acts 15:24-29**

James made the decision that concurred with the Torah Commands as rightly divided by Paul, Barnabas, and Peter; circumcision is certainly not a pre-requisite to saving faith or for fellowship among believers, nor was it a command that needed be considered by those coming to faith as taught by Edomite Judaism then and now. At the same time, it's clear that the Old Testament Commands are not AT ALL diminished...clearly they were the STANDARD to be rightly divided by men who understood the HIGHER ORDER APPLICATION OF THE LAW CONSISTENT WITH THE SET APART SPIRIT.

In fact here is the rationale they gave in the council chambers when they made this decision to CLEARLY subject men to the Properly Divided, Old Testament Instruction/Law:

"For Moses has been preached from ancient times...and he is read in the synagogues every Sabbath ." **Acts 15:21**

In other words, the instructions are out there for people to learn and properly divide for themselves, but we will publicly establish the Old Testament Scriptures as Authoritative by commanding New Testament believers to be immediately subject to it in ways that will MAKE THEM STAND OUT AS ORIGINALS AND NOT FAKES...to test their metal in their own culture as it were!

For new believers living in a Torah ignorant/ambivalent world, **the council in Jerusalem decided that the Old Testament Law was immediately applicable in four areas regarding everyday life which were immediately applicable to believers upon profession of saving faith.** The council chose four Torah commands as pertained to every day, practical life in Heathen/Pagan Asia Minor at that time. They were to **have nothing to do with:**

**1. Idolatry** (as outlined in Torah...Ex. 20:2-7 and elsewhere).

**2. Sexual Impurity** [as enumerated only in Torah...Lev. 18, 19 & 20 (the 'New Testament' mentions some forms of sexual impurity but does not include such specifics as 'bestiality' for example. Also, the 'new testament' was still in the process of being written. How is one who lives in a world of sexual impurity (and they practiced bestiality) going to know what is impure or not if it's not specified? The 'New Testament' does not speak anywhere about 'bestiality' but it is specifically enumerated in the 'Old Testament'. Today it is against common law to participate in such activity, but back then it was culturally and socially acceptable behavior. Do we dare conclude that this form of sexual impurity as practiced back then would fall under the protection of the 'law of faith'? Does not the law of faith ESTABLISH THE

OBJECTIVE STANDARD OF THE OLD TESTAMENT?!

**3. Eat ritually clean meat** (Strangling animals was common practice in Asia Minor at that time. Torah Instruction requires the blood to be drained from the body. The blood of strangled animals coagulates in the corpse and cannot be 'drained,' therefore it is a breach of Torah Law...Deut. 12:16) Do you even CARE how your meat gets to your table...do you not know that animal sacrificed its life for yours? Should it not be treated with great respect rather than in a SATANIC SLAUGHTERHOUSE?

**4. Don't eat blood** (blood is to be drained or poured from the meat of an animal and **never eaten** Deut. 15:23).

**The council concluded that the above four Torah Principles (and their associated commands) were practically and immediately applicable to ALL new believers living in that particular culture with its associated practices and traditions.**

In other words, the Authoritative Council in Jerusalem, presided over by James, whose ruling was upheld throughout the Messianic community through Peter, Paul, Barnabas and others, established the authority of the Old Testament Instructions/Law! Torah Instruction is COMPLETELY RELEVANT to knowing your Creator and His Revealed Plans and Purposes to this day...only the focus of specific applications change to reflect the wickedness of the CULTURE AND TRADITION around them. YHWH's plan and purpose have not changed. Friend, let me tell you that it was much more difficult and LIFE IMPACTING as a 'hardship' for those believers to come into compliance with the above four commands, in the society of that day, than if they had been circumcised!

So we see that circumcision never was, and still is not an issue for the sojourner or new believer but was the divisive issue being used by **lawless men to get control as leaders.** If that were not true even in our own day, why do believers today never mention the four 'Old Testament' regulations above



being PUBLICALLY COMMANDED by the council in Jerusalem. Certainly those who would marginalize the Old Testament have been shown to be just as much of a liar as a Judaizer! Clearly our examples given for our instruction is that we are TO UPHOLD AND ESTABLISH THE OLD TESTAMENT PROPERLY DIVIDED and apply it to this cancerous world as YHWH's witnesses...FOR HIS GLORY!

So let me ask now, the 'Old Testament' teaches that one 'not eat blood' and the 'New Testament' establishes and upholds this command in the Councils' ruling above. Does this not clearly show you that the 'New Testament' ESTABLISHES AND UPHOLDS the 'Old Testament' as ESSENTIAL to your growth and development as the intended End Product of the Creator? When did these 'New Testament' re-iterations of 'Old Testament' authority cease to exist?

**Is it possible that those who would disobey this command have been deceived and are deceiving others? Why do we never hear that it is an abomination to eat blood pudding or blood sausage (favorites in many 'Christian' nations) according to BOTH the Old Testament and the Messianic Letters which ESTABLISH AND UPHOLD IT? Because the sham of a completely 'new' (so as not to bother looking at the 'old') covenant has come which is a DIFFERENT GOSPEL? At whose head is a different God which is their Messiah; SATAN...the god of this world who is COMING TO HIS THRONE...as we shall clearly see.**

The higher order teaching does not replace or nullify the lower order. They testify of each other. Clearly James, Peter, Barnabas, and Paul all taught that you NOT EAT BLOOD. If these laws were required of them, why do so called 'believers' today never talk about refraining from blood? Why do the lawless teachers today never teach what is really going on...why do they lie to you?

Perhaps they are CARNAL men who CAN NOT obey YHWH's Instructions which we know are Spiritual. Perhaps they have a 'form of piety' but deny the power of TRUTH. Perhaps they refuse to LOVE AND PRACTICE TRUTH REGARDLESS

THE COST. Perhaps they are prophetic Edomites, SATANIC IMPOSTORS which we will look at in prophecy; men who really love their life in this world and to maintain it will spurn Spiritual Truth which is REALITY? If they are, would you want to know they were deceiving you? Well, now you do.

If scripture cannot be broken as the Messiah said, and we take at face value the authoritative seats of the Council at Jerusalem, including the authority of James, Peter, and Paul, then clearly they are all rightly dividing scripture and applying **Torah Instructions to themselves and others in a way that is consistent with scripture yet inconsistent with the wicked culture existing around them, for the purpose of being different than the nations around them, as a light. We are to be Yisra-El, reflecting the perfection of YHWH as the moon reflects the sun in the dark; AS REVEALED IN THE PLAY BOOK. This is the witness of Scripture AND of the Messianic Letters which ESTABLISH AND UPHOLD the Old Testament as the only tool for FULLY EQUIPPING the man of YHWH for teaching, rebuke and training...to divide, illuminate and judge ALL THINGS.**

We really do need to recognize that the teachings about the 'New Covenant' today are actually obstacles to true, saving faith. The world's Denominational faiths are not based on the objective word of YHWH but on subjective feelings rooted in paganism, traditions and cultural errors. The Hegelian Dialectic of Legalists vs. Libertines used by the 'fuzzy feel good' deceived 'church' is not a paradigm from which the real issues of faith can be ascertained. It is the paradigm of false teachers who wish to exalt themselves above the word of YHWH by keeping you ignorantly (if not blissfully till the END) in bondage to them through deception and intimidation.

"To the **Torah** and the **Prophets!** If they do not speak according to these it is because there is no light in them." **Is. 8:20**

Clearly, YHWH wants us to know him and what he's doing through the entire counsel of his word, rightly divided and through relationship with

him...This is how the prophets, the Master, and the disciples all lived and walked...in Spirit and Truth. The spirit does not negate the truth, nor does the truth negate the spirit. They testify to each other as a 'check and balance' for our faith. Any Spirit that denies the 'word' (letter) has been raised in their own flesh (as demonstrated by their ACTIONS) is a LIAR. Is Messiah alive in you or will you be EXPOSED AND NAKED before the word of YHWH which judges ALL THINGS? There is no other legitimate way to be in relationship with the Creator of Heaven and Earth than through His Word.

So whether men tell you that you must immediately be circumcised or that you should disregard the 'Old Testament Law' as practically irrelevant, let us apply the Commands in such a way as to STAND OUT as lights in our own generation that will bring GLORY to the Author of Authority who gave us the ability to OVERCOME THE WORLD DECEPTION.

Let us then be established and bolstered in a faith whose foundation is the Spiritual Instruction and commands of YHWH which can only be illuminated through the physical ante-types given for our instruction toward this end. Let us not fear men who twist the scriptures to demand obedience TO THEMSELVES and therefore become IDOLATROUS; Setting up authorities over the authority of YHWH because we prefer the kiss of deception over the slap of truth. "I am YHWH your authority, you shall have no lesser/other authority over me."

So the dragon was enraged with the woman, and went off to make war with the rest of her children, those who **keep the commandments of Authority and hold to the testimony of Yahwshua.Revelation 12:17**

This leads us to the question of exactly what the 'New Covenant' really is...what does it look like when compared with the lies taught today as exposed by the 'Old Covenant' and testified about in the Messianic Letters?

## Section 1.6

### Exposing Edomite, New Covenant Theology

In this study we are going to examine the details (parties, promises, and consideration) of the 'New Covenant.' It seems that this is an area that is much talked about but little understood by most today. The first thing to notice in the promise given in Jeremiah 31:31 is the Hebrew term 'brit chadashah' which is translated as 'new covenant.' (**'Covenant' is an archaic English word used to translate the Hebrew word 'brit'...they both mean 'a contractual agreement'** and should be remembered as such (the spirit does not breach this agreement...it ESTABLISHES AND UPHOLDS IT, only when properly interpreted!).

'Chadashah' is from the same root 'chodesh' and is translated as 'new' in most places but really the translation can and should be 'renew' as in 're-establish,' for the purpose of juxt-posing it to that 'New Covenant' of the Worlds Religious System. As we will see in great detail in a later chapter, chodesh is the Hebrew word we translate as a 'month' in general and more specifically as the 36 hour period of time when light is not visible on the moon. This is called the 'chodesh' or 're-established' moon because the cycle of light begins anew. The moon itself does not get thrown out and replaced every month with a NEW moon. In the same way, the 'new' covenant is a RENEWED covenant.

Therefore, the word chodesh or chadashah is better understood to mean RENEW, as in re-establishing THE SAME THING AGAIN in a 'fresh' way. And this makes sense because we know that the moon is not tossed out every month and replaced by a completely different sphere, but rather the cycle of light visible on the moon begins again, and therefore the cycle is 'renewed' or re-established not replaced all together. So a 'brit chadashah' is really a 're-established contract' not a 'New Covenant' in the sense of a completely different contract divorced from any real understanding of the first. This is very important as we must keep in mind that **YHWH never changes**. He is the same yesterday, today, and forever. Therefore, one must ask: does YHWH change? Is this 'new covenant' something completely new which replaces the old,

or is the promise of a 're-established contract' a reference to **an anticipated change in the administration of the law under a NEW PRIESTHOOD?** A priesthood after the order of Malchizedek (who existed in the INSTRUCTIONS before the Mosaic Law) as prophesied and ESTABLISHED WITHIN THE INSTRUCTIONS? This latter is what is really going on, as the book of Hebrews is clear enough in this regard.

But one would not know it from the popular teachings regarding the 'New Covenant' today. It seems if one were to take a poll of those who claim that 'Jesus' is the Messiah of Israel, they would tell you that the Torah has somehow been abrogated by faith and replaced with doing whatever feels right under 'grace' as revealed under this rather subjective 'new covenant' arrangement. The 'Old Testament' is not established and upheld but marginalized as practically irrelevant to supposed 'New Testament' faith, all the while holding out some false concepts of who Messiah really is from the 'Old Testament' promises in his regard. So if the Word made flesh is the Old Testament...which is profitable for EVERY GOOD WORK and is the SWORD OF TRUTH and should come to life in our flesh, who is Jesus? He is the Christ of another Gospel; a gospel that panders to thousands of variations of FEEL GOOD THEOLOGY.

Clearly when we look at the context of the scripture which is the very foundation upon which 'New Covenant' theology must truly stand, we see that there is no scriptural support for their theology at all. There is no where that the text implies any change in the spiritual and moral laws of YHWH's universe or his plan. As we shall see, the Laws are the same and the parties are the same. In fact, the context demonstrates clearly that the only thing 'New' in this agreement is the 'internalization of the laws upon hearts and minds' under a **new, priestly administration**. What that means to me is that one has it memorized well enough that it guides your feet on a STRAIGHT PATH (and this as a result of inward desire rather than external legislation!). Those who internalize the instructions of YHWH in such a way will have fulfilled the law of the Spirit...ONLY THEN. You cannot possibly do it otherwise.

**...the carnal mind is at enmity with YHWH; for it is not subject to the Instructions of YHWH, nor indeed can it be. Romans 8:6-7**

**Do we then nullify the Torah/Law through faith? May it never be! On the contrary, we establish the Torah/Law! Romans 3:31**

The parties of the covenant are the same and the Laws are the same. Forgiveness for having broken the first covenant is extended to all who will re-enter this 'RENEWED' or re-established contract (which had been anticipated from BEFORE the contract was ratified on Mt. Sinai). This is because the 'old administration' given on Sinai was merely an ANTE-TYPICAL PATTERN (Moses patterned the tabernacle after the Heavenly Blueprint) which has its fulfillment in the Messianic Administration given in the Contract itself. Fulfilling our responsibilities under this contract is the ONLY way that the 'rectitude of authority' (nation of Israel) can truly come into existence AS THE VERY PURPOSE OF CREATION. Surely the contract, which is the Old Testament, which is the Messiah in Flesh, IS THE DOOR by which we come into contact with the father YHWH. And this is done through personal relationship developed through the medium of his self-revelation: The Word of YHWH; both print and flesh! Here is what it looks like in the end:

"I, John, your brother and companion in the suffering and kingdom and patient endurance that are ours in Yahwshua, was on the island of Patmos **because of the word of YHWH and the testimony of Yahwshua.**" Rev. 1:9

"Then the dragon was enraged...and went off to make war against...**those who obey the commandments of authority and who hold to the testimony of Yahwshua.**" Rev. 12:17

The Torah Instruction and the Testimony of Yahwshua are not mutually exclusive...they are INTERDEPENDENT!

Now as mentioned, although the laws and parties did not change, the administration of this 'New Covenant' did change. But this change had been prophesied long in advance as the book of Hebrews

addresses in detail. And clearly the Earthly Tabernacle pattern that Moses received was a blueprint from the original it foreshadowed. But there is no other spiritual law given or promised. Therefore, if any contractual agreement has a stipulation that at some point in the future there would be a change of the 'administration' of the contract, then there has been NO CHANGE other than the fulfilling of the elements contained within the contract AT THEIR APPOINTED TIMES. And this would be the ANTICIPATED 're-established contract' based upon 'BETTER PROMISES' as spoken of in Hebrews.

The only breach that happened, and YHWH had anticipated, was on the part of the people WHO FAILED TO SEE THE PLAN OF YHWH WITHIN THE DETAILS OF THE CONTRACT given up to that time, and who did not mix it with faith but viewed the commands from the external, flesh paradigm; the one of selfish comfort zones of DELUSION. Viewing the law from this paradigm and not from the paradigm of faith, naturally results in seeing YHWH as a dictator rather than the AUTHOR OF LOVE who wants to save man from the self-destruction of rebellion for which he created Satan as leader. But I'm rambling again.

Therefore to recap: Neither the contractual parties nor the requirements of the Law changed. There was a change in the administration pictured in the priesthood that had been anticipated in the Law itself. Ergo, the law has not EVER changed. The 're-established contract' is now under the Messianic Priesthood promised long before the light of the Commands with their temporal Priestly Administration had come. Hence, the Aaronic priesthood was NOT eternal AND WAS NEVER TO BE ETERNAL. YHWH's law is eternal and this eternal law NOW has an eternal priesthood which was merely ANTE-TYPIFIED in the Aaronic Priesthood. DEATH HAS BEEN CONQUERED by our High Priest who offered up his own blood! These are the 'better promises' the book of Hebrews speaks of. Not some subjective law with a 'different gospel' than the one in the Instructions our Master exemplified for us to walk in; and that has resulted in ten thousand times ten thousand DEMONIZATIONS!

But in order to see it clearly you must have the Law written on your hearts and minds AS YOUR GUIDEPOSTS.

"Behold, days are coming," declares YHWH, "when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Yahudah, not like the covenant which I made with their fathers in the day I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt, My covenant which they broke, although I owned them," declares YHWH. "But this is the covenant which I will make with the house of Israel after those days," declares YHWH, "I will put My law within them, and on their heart I will write it; and I will be their Elohim, and they shall be My people. "And they shall not teach again, each man his neighbor and each man his brother, saying, 'Know YHWH,' for they shall all know Me, from the least of them to the greatest of them," declares YHWH, "for I will forgive their iniquity, and their sin I will remember no more." Thus says YHWH, Who gives the sun for light by day, And the fixed order of the moon and the stars for light by night, Who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar; YHWH of hosts is His name: "If this fixed order departs From before Me," declares YHWH, "Then the offspring of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me forever."

#### **Jeremiah 31:31-36**

In this context we see that YHWH had a contractual agreement with 'the house of Yahudah and the house of Israel' where he gave them his laws externally; written on tablets of stone (please note that Isra-El means the 'rectitude of authority' and Yahudah, improperly transliterated as 'Judah' means 'Praiser of YHWH' for GOOD REASON). As a result of viewing YHWH's law from this external (carnal) paradigm (which was always meant to be temporary but used as a teaching tool to reveal more of himself to us when the time was right), they misunderstood, misapplied, made their own laws about his laws and were eventually deceived into otherwise breaking his laws and serving Satan as we saw earlier.

For this same reason the Messiah called Peter 'Satan' if you recall. Peter, when Yahwshua revealed the plan that was WRITTEN IN THE PLAY BOOK about the Messiah suffering and

dying (those prophecies regarding messiah that had been overlooked through improper division and interpretation which was part of the CULTURE)...and being lifted up like the bronze snake in the desert, he said NO WAY! I will not let that happen! Yahwhsua called him Satan, which means opposer, because Peter failed to see the plan in the book EVEN AFTER IT WAS POINTED OUT TO HIM. Why? Because prophecies about a 'Suffering Messiah' were not known by the masses as they were treated as PRACTICALLY IRRELEVANT through cultural and traditional teaching as implemented by their LYING LEADERS who had compromised with the Stage Master. So what we see in that account is Peters' inability to go along with a plan that SOUNDED SO UNBIBLICAL! He had been deceived into accepting a false gospel as the truth and DID NOT KNOW THE REAL TRUTH EVEN AFTER IT WAS POINTED OUT TO HIM. Peter really struggled with his faith because of SATANIC DECEPTION in CULTURE AND TRADITION which colors our vision of scripture and which keeps us from seeing the PLAN in the PLAY BOOK!

Isaiah 53 and other prophecies regarding the Messiah would have never happened if Peter had his way. He was OPPOSING THE PLAY BOOK. The same is true today of many who believe they are following YHWH when in fact they not only are not aware of the 'plays' that must STILL be made according to the book, but like Peter in his ignorance, they STAND IN OPPOSITION TO THEM; they are in for dark spiritual struggles as Peter experienced. There are many prophecies that still MUST HAPPEN that are recorded in the 'play book.'. It is OUR CONTRACT! But the liars keep them hid from your view...we will EXPOSE THEM by the time we finish here, have no doubt.

The 'Old Testament' is the contract for YHWH's people! Its a WONDERFUL PROMISE! By loving it so much, because you see him in it, you spend MUCH TIME with him. If you love him little, you will spend little time with him. Let me tell you brother, dark days are not far ahead for all of us. I have been studying the scriptures intently for 20 years and what I see coming, as evidenced in the 'signs' around me, makes me faint like Daniel when

he saw the SAME VISIONS FIRST! I don't know how those who have weak faith (due to ignorance and deception) are going to possibly fare. They will bow and take the mark, which will blindsides them! Then after they have taken it they will realize what they have done, what worse hell than to realize its self made? To know YOUR OWN HEART DECEIVED YOU. You see, the 'mark' has been in use since WWII. It was never set up in America as 'mandatory' but now that the cosmopolitan world cannot live without it, it will BECOME MANDATORY in order to (continue to) participate in the Beast Economic System.

But I digress. As a result of breaking the original covenant (which YHWH knew in advance would happen) YHWH unilaterally declared that he would re-establish the contract with BETTER PROMISES. This promise is pictured in Abraham paying homage to Melchizedek before the contract had ever been drawn up. We now can understand these things retrospectively. He has done all these things in order to demonstrate his nature and character to all men through a Messianically administered, re-established contract between himself and HIS PEOPLE YISRA-EL, who are intended to conform to it. In this end day they are to mirror his own revealed nature, character, and plan THROUGH THEIR OBEDIENT FAITHFULNESS TO THE CONTRACT AGREEMENT...especially now that we have been empowered by such a great amount of fulfilled prophecy already. Death has been conquered, WHAT DO YOU FEAR?! All of this was promised from the foundation of the world.

**All of the parties, elements, and responsibilities of the old contract are CARRIED OVER TO THE 'RE-ESTABLISHED CONTRACT!' Only the administration changed IN ACCORD WITH THE PROMISES CONTAINED IN THE SCRIPTURES OF YHWH'S ORIGINAL SELF REVELATION. Any 'New Covenant' that ignores those promises is a DECEPTION and FALSE GOSPEL!**

Part of the teaching of most of the 'new covenant' cults is the concept that they will be whisked away on clouds of ease while others die on bloody seas. Talk about selfish deceit. They believe that YHWH

who allowed his precious perfect lamb to suffer shame and death (not to mention the prophets and apostles who underwent the same) will for some convoluted reason, keep these people from suffering in the great tribulation, which is the culmination of the drama of good triumphing over evil, due to some special favor. In other words...they are not taking up their cross to follow messiah...they are sleeping in their beds comfortably at home.

Something just doesn't add up, why did YHWH change the pattern? How can his people bring him glory apart from obedience that will be seen as OPPOSITION to the world system through their refusal to pledge their allegiance to it? Can YHWH's people avoid suffering while bringing him glory through obedience in a Satanically controlled world in the end-days? Some say yes. Some say they will be whisked away magically after living a life of luxury and ease (in blissful ignorance) to a place where they will not have to suffer anymore? What? WHEN DID THEY SUFFER FOR YHWH? It seems to me the only suffering they are doing is while trampling each other to get to Satan's pig trough. Frankly the whole notion smells of flesh. Let's look deeper.

#### Examination of the 'Rapture' theory

There are various versions of a 'rapture theory' among its proponents in popular (Edomite) Christian theology today. Let us note that the term 'rapture' does not occur in scripture. The term derives its origin, according to its proponents, from the Greek word 'harpazo' used in 1 Thes. 4:17, which means to 'catch up'. The common elements held by the various adaptations maintained among its proponents is that the one they believe is the Messiah will return secretly to the Earth (as a thief in the night that will catch THEM by surprise as well as the rest of the world), 'catch up' (rapture) his chosen ones, and then return with them to heaven where they will be protected from the 'Great Tribulation' on Earth. At the end of a tribulation period (that they have conveniently and expeditiously avoided through this program), the so called 'saints' return with the Master to help establish and govern his millennial kingdom.

Although this doctrine is quite popular and very appealing to our flesh, which certainly would prefer not to suffer during a tribulation of any sort (let alone even know that it is coming...which the liars certainly will not tell you), it is not based upon the WHOLE counsel of the Word. Let's begin our examination of scripture to determine the soundness of this theory.

"For the Master Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of YHWH; and the dead in Messiah shall rise first. Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Master in the air, and thus we shall always be with the Master." **1 Thessalonians 4:16-17**

In this scripture Paul is clearly demonstrating that there will be a time when YHWH's faithful, upon the audible, SHOUT FROM THE MESSIAH and TRUMPET BLAST OF YHWH, shall ascend to meet the Master in the stratosphere of the earth. It seems self evident that this is not a 'secret' return as the liars suggest. **It appears to be an event that the whole world is intended to witness.** It's almost as if it is an 'inaugural procession' rather than a 'witness protection program.' This scripture says nothing about taking the elect back into heaven for safekeeping...that is assumed. But let us continue in our examination of the foundational scriptures upon which this theory seems to have an unshakable claim.

"For as in those days which were before the flood they were eating and drinking, they were marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and they did not understand until the flood came and took them all away; so shall the coming of the Son of Man be. "Then there shall be two men in the field; one will be taken, and one will be left. "Two women will be grinding at the mill; one will be taken, and one will be left. "Therefore be on the alert, for you do not know which day your Master is coming." **Matthew 24:38-42**

A cursory examination of this passage seems to lend itself to their rapture deception. But for the sake of argument, let's just check it against what

scripture has to say before we go on to understand what these verses really mean IN ACCORD WITH THE EARLIER PROMISES given for our FULL INSTRUCTION!

By looking at earlier patterns given for our instruction, we see that Noah stayed upon the earth whereas the wicked were 'taken' out of it. Although YHWH promised that in the future there would not be a **flood** of water that would take the wicked out, but some other 'purge' that would remove the wicked and leave the 'meek to inherit the Earth.' Next time it will be another catastrophe of sorts but not a 'flood' of water. That is in the contract!

Therefore, in this scripture where it is declared to be the 'same as in the time of Noah,' he is not only talking about the same wickedness being taken out...**BUT THEIR SUDDEN, MIRACULOUS DESTRUCTION FOR WHICH WE SHOULD BE WARNING THEM. The scriptures are our 'spiritual ark' building instructions so interpretation is vital if you want an 'ark' that will 'float.'**

We are given clues. The scripture speaks of men who die so fast that their tongues and eyes melt within their orifices while they are STILL STANDING! This seems to be talking about no other time in history than a FUTURE NUCLEAR HOLOCAUST. Then they are removed and taken to where the dead bodies are and we, with our new bodies (which we receive at the same moment the trumpet blast sounds and the bombs which destroy the wicked are launched) will 'exodus' across the seas of the skies to be with Messiah where he will reign for the next 1000 years; not to heaven. But I'm getting way ahead of myself. Let me get back on point.

"And just as it happened in the days of Noah, so it shall be also in the days of the Son of Man: they were eating, they were drinking, they were marrying, they were being given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and the flood came and destroyed them all. "It was the same as happened in the days of Lot: they were eating, they were drinking, they were buying, they were selling, they were planting, they were building; but on the

day that Lot went out from Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven and destroyed them all. "It will be just the same on the day that the Son of Man is revealed. "On that day, let not the one who is on the housetop and whose goods are in the house go down to take them away; and likewise let not the one who is in the field turn back.

"Remember Lot's wife. "Whoever seeks to keep his life shall lose it, and whoever loses his life shall preserve it. "I tell you, on that night there will be two men in one bed; one will be taken, and the other will be left. "There will be two women grinding at the same place; one will be taken, and the other will be left. **"Two men will be in the field; one will be taken and the other will be left." And answering they said to Him, "Where, Master?" And He said to them, "Where the body is, there also will the vultures be gathered." Luke 17:26-37**

In this parallel passage to the previous one, **when the disciples asked where these people would be taken, the Master Yahwshua replied: "where the body is, there also will the vultures be gathered."** This is the key that our Master gave to the apostles for their EXPRESSED INSTRUCTION regarding the answer to their question. They were referred back to the EARLIER PROMISES!

Clearly the idea of this place where bodies are gathered, with the implication of being consumed by carrion, is inconsistent with the heavenly 'rapture' deception of the world whose system of Rev. 17. Certainly 'heaven' is not a place where dead bodies are taken to be consumed by carrion. **AND NEITHER DOES YHWH EVER RELINQUISH TOTAL CONTROL OF THIS EARTH TO SATAN...**as if Satan gets to inherit it. It's as if all these things were not recorded for our INSTRUCTION. But they are...as I hope to make abundantly clear to all truth seekers.

I have seen some pretty fancy song and dance, sleight of hand tricks and scriptural gymnastics regarding this and other scriptures they twist while attempting to redirect and therefore wiggle out of ever LOOKING INTO THE MIRROR of YHWH's reflection...some of them really are like 'vampires' in a spiritual sense. They sit at your love feasts as

parasites. Let's look at another scripture that the Master Yahwshua explicitly used to teach us about the end-time events which THE WORLD CONSPIRATORS use to keep people in subjection to their LIES!

Then He left the multitudes, and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him, saying, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field." And He answered and said, "The one who sows the good seed is the Son of Man, and the field is the world; and as for the good seed, these are the sons of the kingdom; and the tares are the sons of the evil one; and the enemy who sowed them is the devil, and the harvest is the end of the age; and the reapers are angels. "Therefore just as the tares are gathered up and burned with fire, so shall it be at the end of the age. "The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will cast them into the furnace of fire; in that place there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. "Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear. **Matthew 13:36-43**

It appears clear from this explanation of the parable of the 'tares,' that it is the 'fake righteous,' those murderous sons of the Devil (called Edom in the 'Old Testament' as we shall see), who will be taken out in a 'rapture' prior to the harvest of the elect who, according to the last verse, stay planted in the earth where they will shine (which is also in accord with Old Testament, ante-typical promises regarding Saul and David as being the 'heads' of these two peoples).

Therefore we can conclude from this cursory examination of the foundation upon which the 'Rapture' theory rests, that their division of scripture is immediately seen to be problematic. But we haven't even really begun to expose it so let's continue so you can get more information about the 'rapture' before you sign up.

Rapture is the word used to translate the Greek word 'harpazo.' Harpazo means 'snatch up', or 'catch away'. The paramount thing for us to understand is the 'catching away' of Thesalonians.

What is it talking about, do we go to heaven as the evangelicals teach or is it something else?

It seems perfectly congruent with my division of scripture, that this 'catching away' is announced by the Last Trumpet of Revelation. This trumpet announces the time when the contract comes to another scheduled payment date, if you will; the time when the kingdom is finally taken from Satan and given to the true King Messiah (as ante-typified by Saul and David as we will look at later). This is the actual 're-birthing' into the Spiritual Bodies promised to us in both Old and New testament scrolls which are complimentary...not contrary or divisive.

This miraculous rebirth and 'Exodus' is only foreshadowed in the ante-type embedded in the scrolls where the people who trusted in YHWH crossed the sea of death to be led by YHWH's anointed who was ANTE-TYPICALLY named Yahwshua, into the promise...which Hebrew's tells us he never did and we still AWAIT FULFILLMENT. These are the ante-typical promises for our future. The trumpet blast announces the Masters' return AFTER the tribulation of the end-days which is the latter 'Egyptian bondage' we are all under in the world today.

YHWH's people bring him glory through their conquering faith expressed in an end-days, Satanically controlled and deceived world which had been ante-typified by YHWH. YHWH's people will live contrary to this deception and will long for his appearing IN ACCORD WITH PROPHECY. We endure through tribulation for the very purpose of testifying of our Faith in His promises and his Miraculous Deliverance **at the very time he has established WITHIN HIS COMMANDS.** We will fill the void of power left on this planet after Satan unleashes Nuclear Holocaust in his (suicidally insane from the start) bid for the throne in opposition to obedience.

This mystery regarding 'time', according to Daniel, cannot be unlocked until the end days. Allow me to say it again folks, we are in the end days NOW! This is a message which will help you to unlock the understanding of THE PLAN in the Commands!



This is your opportunity to look into the perfect instruction/law which James said: 'brings freedom.' It will lead you to see YHWH's reflection in the book and the 'plays' he wants you to make to GLORIFY HIM. What a wonderful way to spend the life HE GAVE YOU!?

Edom (as prophesied and we shall cover in detail later) is destroyed at the appearing of our Master and our being gathered to him across the seas of the skies in our new bodies in an Exodus that will dwarf the first one in display of POWER. The dead having been raised in the twinkling of an eye just prior to those who are yet living. We enter and conquer the Ancient Land of Israel with Yahwshua leading us into battle. Hebrews tells us this is what the failure of the first Yahwshua teaches regarding entering that sabbath rest in the land.

Our bodies (like the ante-typical patterns of Shadrack, Meshack, and Abednego whose only AUTHORITY was YHWH) are impervious to the Nuclear Holocaust around us. We will witness thousands falling at our sides. The nuclear devastation will be so quick and powerful that we will see their eyes and tongues melt in their sockets while they are still standing up in accord with the play book. But like Shadrak, Meshak, and Abednego, we will be impervious to the flames as our Messiah walks with us. The end-time, 'Spiritual' Tower of Babyl (for which the first was an ante-typical shadow) represented by Edom in prophecy, is destroyed. The kingdom of YHWH then, and only then, is realized with the long anticipated King ruling from that land as prophesied. Obadiah says in verse 21: Then and ONLY THEN will the kingdom belong to YHWH with no opposition to his authority over us.

But if the 'wicked' are removed and the righteous remain, over whom do they rule with Messiah for 1000 years? They will consist primarily of ignorant people who, though perhaps deceived by Satan and his World Delusion, did not take his mark of ownership. In the end days this group will most likely consist of third world nations or persons who live 'off the grid' in the 'wilderness.' Persons who may be impoverished by metropolitan standards, persons who are not dependent upon the beast, one world order control grid system for their survival.

They are not reliant upon a computer identification number like a 'social insurance' or 'social security' number, to such a degree that, when it becomes mandatory to bow to the Beast, they can opt out of the system and it will not effect their daily lives. Then it will be a blessing to be a poor, uneducated 'villager.'

The beast system recognizes numbers for names. It is the number of YOUR NAME in his system. Everyone is using it in EVERY DEVELOPED NATION, whose kings in the end days, give their power to Satan to whom they will all bow! Even as was required of those three who went through the flames (and many others).

A social security number is a unique name, unlike other 'names', not shared by anyone else on the planet. Everyone has their own unique 'name' in the Beast computer System. The beast recognizes that number/name to be associated with a specific person. His standing in the community, his credit, his **ability to buy and sell**, will all be determined by one's acceptance of the authority of this system. Soon the current system will be re-organized and everyone currently participating will be cut off until such time as they TAKE AN OATH to continue participating, **to continue enjoying their BEASTLY life** they make a cognizant choice to maintain. In so doing they, like Esau (who IS Edom) will have spurned their spiritual birthright into eternal life.

The beast will deal with you according to your 'patriotism' as demonstrated through your obedience to his new system. Anyone who speaks out against it will attract his negative attention. But that is our DUTY as witnesses in the end-days...as YHWH Praisers and the Rectitude of Authority, the two witnesses of Revelation. We who know the truth must oppose the system with THIS TRUTH which exposes this anti-Messiah system WE LIVE IN NOW. If we twist the truth so as not to be in conflict with the worlds' beast system, WE HAVE BECOME THE WHORE RIDING ITS BACK! Rev. 17. My friends, that whore will murder the true saints...her cup is full of our blood. When Edom declares martial law in the countries his BANKS control...through commerce, if you do not take the oath to continue participating in the system

we have been acclimated to accept without question, you will eventually be killed for it. There will be some of us who remain FAITHFUL till the end.

At the second coming of Messiah, Satan (represented by Edom) will be deposed from the same throne he held at the first coming of the Messiah. Satan used his Edomite king (Herod) conspiring with Rome to murder not only the Messiah himself, but the entire Messianic believing community, the first fruits. At the return of Messiah (and his faithful who are re-birthed into spiritual bodies like his in a 'twinkling'), Satan is deposed from his Edomite throne which is located in Jerusalem, who at that time is understood to be the 'mother of whores' according to prophecy. This is what the 'catching away' is referring to and for this reason we must delve further into the promises of scripture to get a better handle on.

Before we do, we really need to get a better grasp on the concept of 'children of the Devil' and YHWH's children being practically distinguishable from one another. This is a very large topic which requires much background work so let's jump in.

## **Section 2.1**

### **Exposing Edomite Gospels**

Im going to preface this study with the statement that we have ALL been deceived. The true gospel was lost after the first Century, for all practical intents and purposes. The message of Daniel, which the Messiah revealed to the apostles and the vision of which John saw and wrote about from his own paradigm, was 'sealed up' until the end. It was revealed then because the first coming of Messiah would be a PATTERN which his return would follow FOR OUR INSTRUCTION BEFORE HAND.

The message was resealed for the past 2000 years and now we have entered the third day. It is now unsealed here for your review. So let's dig in and see it. Before we do, allow me now to ask the reader to dismiss all the culture and tradition they have always associated with certain terms. We must 'wipe the slate clear' as it were so that YHWH

can show us what he is revealing in these end days. We must assume that our religious traditions, like those in the days of EliYah and in the days of the Messiah, will be based in pagan superstition mixed with truth JUST AS THEIRS WAS.

So the celebrations and teachings of the worlds' false religions, all of them institutionalized and eating the kings delicacies, are the "Worlds' Deception" which YHWH says belong to those who refuse to love the truth; the FULLY REVEALED end-time truth that is designed to LEAD US OUT OF IGNORANT BONDAGE in Egypt. They will not come to the narrow way. But we have been given the examples of the fathers in the 'play book.' Since they are our examples to emulate, should we not walk in like manner?

Since the 'New Testament' records the deeds of those who followed the true Messiah and their deeds EXPLICITLY establish and uphold the 'Old Testament Law', without addition or perversion by culture and tradition, as the STANDARD FOR INSTRUCTION (as enumerated in the previous Section), then we shall continue in their example.

We will begin with the foundation GOSPEL which is MESSIAH. The promises of Messiah go back to the FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD. The details regarding the plan have been rolled out over time. We will look at all of those prophecies in order to begin to understand the true 'Gospel' which testifies about him. Let's begin with the birth of the Messiah himself (merely as the STARTING POINT for comparing two Messiahs, both of whom we shall see are spoken of in scripture).

We know that the Messiah was the Passover Lamb. He fulfilled the Laws regarding the spotless, pure innocence requirement for the Passover Lamb (and all sacrifice generally). He also fulfilled other specificities of the Law so that we can determine that the Birth of Messiah had to also be in compliance with the details as regards the ante-typical instruction that is embedded in these commands. Keep in mind that the Messiah was flawless...he perfectly kept every detail of YHWH's spiritual commands through physical obedience. Let's do a simple review of a few facts that are pertinent to the issue of his birth. Let's begin with a

brief overview of the Passover commands which were ante-typical of the Messiah himself.

Most understand that he died as the 'Passover' but they really do not understand what that entails. We will briefly look at the prophesied Messiah from this perspective before we move on to the concepts that he died in accord with OTHER PROMISES that are ABSOLUTELY ESSENTIAL to knowing THE REAL PLAN as opposed to the DECOY; BOTH OF WHOM ARE OUTLINED IN THE OLD TESTAMENT LAW.

If you have not read the Section prior to this, you will need to do so now since there are 'keys to understanding' there, that must be understood and applied in the mind of the reader in such a way that it will unlock the seemingly nonsensical construction of words that will follow. With that preface, let's begin.

Messiah died as the Passover Lamb on the 14th day of the first month after the sun reached the mid-after-noon position (Past 135 degrees); this is in accord with the Old Testament as regards the 'moed' or 'appointed time' (which we will cover in detail later) of the Old Testament Law regarding sacrifice. It was at this time of day that EliYah made his sacrifice when establishing YHWH's authority in the face of an impostor.

This was also the specific time the Passover Lamb had to be slain. It was at the end of the 14th day (the fifteenth day Passover Sabbath would begin at dark not midnight). It must be noted that the specifics regarding YHWH's Calendar which I am matter of factly mentioning here for the purposes of structured instruction, and which we will cover in detail in later chapters, is the result of many years of research and DIRECT REVELATION. Any other understanding of Messiah is a FALSE GOSPEL; let it be accursed! That said, let's begin to get an overview of the laws of YHWH while at the same time beginning to comprehend the imperative nature of YHWH's Calendar as relates to HIS PLAN.

YHWH's Calendar is ante-typical and is key to much knowledge. We can even see the Messiah's perfect relationship with the Old Testament there

since we know he died as THE Passover Lamb then we can be assured that all of the commands regarding the Passover Lamb were ANTE-TYPICAL. In other words:

"YHWH's Passover begins at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first month". **Lev 23:5**

The Passover Lamb was to be slain in the late afternoon of the fourteenth day of the lunar month. The pattern of days given to us throughout scripture is that a day constitutes the evening then morning; or dark begins the 'day' and at the end of the cycle of light, the day is complete...and begins again. This is in contrast to understanding the Edomite conception of a 'day' beginning in the MIDDLE OF NIGHT!

Therefore, in the late afternoon/evening (after the sun reached past 135 degrees but before night), the Passover lamb was SLAIN. At dark begins the Passover Sabbath (which is tied to Israel LEAVING EGYPT) on the full moon day (always the 15th day of the month). So the children of Israel were FREED from Egyptian Bondage on this very day of the full moon. (Thus shattering Edomite concepts of not 'traveling' on the Sabbath which OBSCURE TRUTH! This is the very same day that the Messiah, according to scripture, RESTED FROM HIS WORK, in the grave. Now recall that there are two accounts of 'why' we are commanded to keep Sabbath...one tied to creation Sabbath and the other to Exodus/Passover Sabbath.

You must sacrifice the Passover in the evening when the sun goes down on the anniversary of your departure from Egypt. Deut. 16:6

So we see this fourteenth day, at the end of the day, is when the last of the preparations for 'Leaving Egypt' were made.

It was Preparation Day (that is, the day before the Passover Sabbath Proper). So as evening approached, Joseph of Arimathea, a prominent member of the Council, who was himself waiting for the kingdom of Elohim, went boldly to Pilate and asked for Yahwshua's body. **Mark 15:42-43**

**So the Messiah 'rested' his flesh on the full moon Passover which was Sabbath, all in accord with the Old Testament Promises embedded within the commands themselves. YHWH said the reason to observe the Sabbath (which Hebrews tells us the ante-typical Yahwshua failed to lead the children of Isra-el into and therefore still remains to be accomplished) was as a remembrance of the Passover. The reason to remember Passover is to remember all the commands so that one day you can put them all together as your 'ark' in preparation for the deluge which comes AT THE END. Sabbath and Passover (and the other 'appointed times') are ALL inextricably linked together. They are all different paradigms of THE SAME FUTURE EVENT, which by faith is an 'ark.' Applying this understanding through faith IS THE END TIME ARK which we MUST ENTER in order to avoid the PURGE OF FIRE that is coming on this EARTHLY CITY OF SODOM! It all has to do with OBEDIENCE AND TIMING!**

The seventh day is a Sabbath to YHWH your Elohim. On it you shall not do any work, neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your manservant or maidservant, nor your ox, your donkey or any of your animals, nor the alien within your gates, so that your manservant and maidservant may rest, as you do. **Remember that you were slaves in Egypt and that YHWH your Elohim brought you out of there with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm. Therefore YHWH your Elohim has commanded you to observe the Sabbath day. Deut. 5:14-15.**

But this is not all there is in regard to this ante-typical instruction. As part of the 'feast of unleavened bread' which is part of the Passover, ante-typical instruction, began on the day after Sabbath or the 16th day of the lunar month, if you will. The inauguration of this ante-typical feast begins with the 'waiving of the first fruit' that would have been prepared and set aside on the 'preparation day.' It was commanded that the 'First-Fruit' of the harvest be waived after the Passover Sabbath which (as we shall see later) is always the 1st day of a regular week, the 16th day of the moon. This 'first fruit' IS the ante-typical Messiah as well!

He is to wave the sheaf before YHWH so it will be accepted on your behalf; the priest is to wave it on the day after the Sabbath. **Lev. 23:11**

Now we can begin to understand some troubling passages like this one:

Early on the first day of the week, while it was still dark, Mary Magdalene went to the tomb and saw that the stone had been removed from the entrance....Yahwshua said, “ **Do not touch me for I have not yet ascended to the Father!....Jn 20:1**

In accordance with the laws of purity merely ante-typical by the Earthly copy, Yahwshua had to be pure to qualify to stand before YHWH as the 'first fruit.' **He had to be ritually pure to present himself as the 'first fruit' resurrection of the dead; merely symbolized in the ante-type. He had to remain pure until the proper time of the sacrifice once again. This particular sacrifice was to be done before mid-morning, as ante-typical in the instructions.**

This is why Mary is instructed to not touch the Master in the early morning on the day he rose as the 'first fruit' (the day after sabbath when this sacrifice had to be made FOR ANTE-TYPICAL INSTRUCTION so we would not be deceived into following ANY OTHER MESSIAH!). He refused Mary to touch him yet later that day he allowed that his wounds be touched by the Disciples. Was he sexist? Why would that be in there? Again, he had to present himself as the 'first fruit' according to the commands regarding obedience (which are only shadowed in the earthly commands). He had to be RITUALLY CLEAN to enter the Heavenly Temple as the first fruit. Being touched by carnal flesh would have DISQUALIFIED HIM!

After presenting himself as the first fruit in the heavenly temple he could then be touched by fleshly persons who were still in BODIES OF DEATH. All this detail is given for us to understand the TRUE MESSIAH BUILT ON THE TRUE PROMISES HE MUST FULFILL and to not be deceived by THE SATANIC IMPOSTOR HIDING IN SCRIPTURE WHICH WE ARE JUST BEGINNING TO EXPOSE.

Now we shall look at more detail regarding the PROPHESED MESSIAH who IS the rightly divided word. This perspective is in regard to the details regarding his being sent into the world as the Passover Lamb, slain from the foundation of the world. This is an allusion John made to Abel (we are told also in Hebrews) and his testimony. These truths are precious gems that must be understood by YHWH's people in the last days if they want to effectively bring him glory through their hope deferred. And we will. But we must stay focused on the detail here in order to get a clear picture of our faith.

Speak to all the congregation of Israel, saying, **'On the tenth of this month they are each one to take a lamb for themselves,** according to their fathers' households, a lamb for each household. **Exodus 12:3**

**And you shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month, then the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel is to kill it at twilight.**  
**Exodus 12:6 6**

**Now this day will be a memorial to you, and you shall celebrate it as a feast to YHWH; throughout your generations you are to celebrate it as a permanent ordinance.** **Exodus 12:14**

The law commands that the Passover Lamb be selected on the 10th of day of the first month. Since Yahwshua IS THE PASSOVER LAMB, it would be required that he be somehow 'selected' and 'set apart' for such a task as witnessed by someone later if in fact he were the same Messiah ante-typified in the same commands. In other words, how do we know the Messiah in the 'New Testament' is the Messiah in the old without some WITNESS TO HIS FULFILLING THE REQUIREMENTS OF THE POSITION?!

The witnesses to his being 'set apart' as the 'Passover Lamb' were in fact the shepherds keeping THAT VERY FLOCK MARKED FOR SLAUGHTER as recorded in the Messianic Letters. In other words, YHWH told the shepherds to go see the 'lamb promised from the foundation of the world' because there had to be witnesses.

And this day would have been the 10th day of the first lunar month in the Spring. And it can be proven beyond any reasonable doubt for those who have eyes and ears to hear!

So he was SELECTED/born on the 10th according to the Old Testament Law for the Passover Lamb BECAUSE he came, in accordance with the Messianic Promises, to die as the Passover Lamb and be raised as the first fruits from the dead. If he came as the Passover Lamb his selection for the task had to be witnessed by the shepherds who kept the flock. This establishes the farce and FOLLY of the worlds' celebration of the 'Christ.'

Here's the evidence to establish the facts:

Now it came about in those days that a decree went out from Caesar Augustus, that a census be taken of all the inhabited earth. 2 This was the first census taken while Quirinius was governor of Syria. 3 And all were proceeding to register for the census, everyone to his own city. 4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, from the city of Nazareth, to Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and family of David, 5 in order to register, along with Mary, who was engaged to him, and was with child. 6 And it came about that while they were there, the days were completed for her to give birth. 7 And she gave birth to her first-born son; and she wrapped Him in cloths, and laid Him in a succah, because there was no room for them in the inn. 8 And in the same region there were some shepherds staying out in the fields, and keeping watch over their flock by night. 9 And an angel of YHWH suddenly stood before them, and the glory of YHWH shone around them; and they were terribly frightened. 10 And the angel said to them, "Do not be afraid; for behold, I bring you good news of a great joy which shall be for all the people; 11 for today in the city of David there has been born for you a Savior, who is THE ANNOINTED of YHWH. 12 "And this will be a sign for you: you will find a baby wrapped in cloths, and lying in a succah." 13 And suddenly there appeared with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising YHWH, and saying, 14 "Glory to YHWH in the highest, And on earth peace among men with whom He is pleased." 15 And it came about when

the angels had gone away from them into heaven, that the shepherds began saying to one another, **"Let us go straight to Bethlehem then, and see this thing that has happened which YHWH has made known to us."** 16 And they came in haste and found their way to Mary and Joseph, and the baby as He lay in the succah. 17 **And when they had seen this, they made known the statement which had been told them about this Child. 18 And all who heard it wondered at the things which were told them by the shepherds.** 19 But Mary treasured up all these things, pondering them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds went back, glorifying and praising YHWH for all that they had heard and seen, just as had been told them. **Luke 2:1-20**

Let us do some reading between the lines here. We see that a census was called by the Roman authorities. This demonstrates how wicked government actually fulfills the plan of YHWH while still in their rebellion to him, since the Messiah was prophesied to come from Bethlehem:

"But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you are small among the rulers of Judah, out of you will come for me one who will be ruler over all Israel, whose origins are from of old, from ancient times."  
**Micah 5:2**

Although born in Bethlehem, he would spend much of his life in the area of the Galilee:

Nevertheless, there will be no more gloom for those who were in distress. In the past he humbled the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the future he will honor Galilee of the Nations, by the way of the sea, along the Jordan. The people walking in darkness have seen a great light; on those living in the land of the shadow of death, a light has dawned. **Is. 9:1-2**

These things tell us that the Messiah being described in the 'New Testament' (aside from translational errors exposed earlier) is in fact the one who has been hoped for since the creation of the world. He came in the way promised in the fine print of the commands. (YHWH's contractual fine print carries promises of hope, love and

freedom...Satan's contractual fine print steals, kills and destroys.

We know that the occupying authorities took advantage of the three great feasts of Passover, Feast of Weeks, and Feast of Tabernacles to tax the people, but we see that there is also a census being taken at this particular time.

In this particular case, I posit that the Spring Feast of Passover was at hand and there was no room anywhere around Jerusalem. If this were at the fall festival (as some claim) they would have brought their own tabernacles/tents in obedience to the Law (Joseph being a righteous man. Mat. 1:19) and the issue of not having a place to stay would have been moot.

It seems to me that Joseph and Mary (Yosef and Miryam) were given accommodation in one of the 'tabernacle' structures that were used specifically and primarily for the Fall Feast of Tabernacles, but was often permanently affixed to many homes and used for storage or housing animals the rest of the year. Sometimes these structures were dismantled but more often they were used during the remainder of the year as storage or barns/mangers. I believe they were given shelter in one of these religious structures built specifically for the Feast of Tabernacles. The symbology associated with that understanding is staggering to contemplate.

Yet this was the time of the Spring, Passover Festival. If indeed it were Passover, and because of the census enforced by the occupier, all Jerusalem and the surrounding region, including Bethlehem an hours' walk southwest of Jerusalem, would be filled to capacity with visitors from all over the known world. There would also have been many shepherds out in the fields at this time taking care of the thousands of **Passover Lambs** that were to be slaughtered for the Feast of Passover. Significantly enough then, we are told that the Messengers/Angels delivered their message of SALVATION/DELIVERANCE at a time when shepherds would have been keeping the special Passover flocks marked for slaughter in remembrance of 'Salvation' from the hand of Pharaoh.

I am proposing that the shepherds in question here are actually those that would have been watching the flocks that were to be slaughtered in a few days at Passover in remembrance of that PAST 'salvation' event which was only an ante-type of the real event. They would have received a great inpouring of sheep as they had to be set apart for the task (being counted among the flock for slaughter) on that very tenth day of the moonth. They would have been in the fields between Jerusalem and Bethlehem...likely less than half an hours walk away from the birth-place of Messiah.

These shepherds caring for the Passover flock looked upon THE Passover Lamb that would 'take away the sin of the world and the 'longed for' one who would deliver His people out of the hand of Satan ante-typified by Pharaoh. He was the type for which the Passover was a mere ante-typical shadow. This is one witness. But in accord with the very Law that we must establish, there must be at least two witnesses to establish a matter.

So there is even another witness of his fulfilling the role of Passover lamb by being born on the tenth day of the first Moonth. There is another witness given to us by which we can determine that Messiah was born in the Spring as the Passover Lamb. In fact we will see that he celebrated his 13th Birthday some time shortly after departing Galilee in caravan headed for the Passover Week Festival in Jerusalem. Remember, all the Passover Lambs had to be witnessed to be in the flock marked for slaughter on the tenth day, therefore one would be in Jerusalem (or Bethlehem an hours walk away) in order to present your lambs into the flock marked for slaughter by the tenth day according to the law. Those lambs were probably being kept in the fields located between Jerusalem and Beitlehem.

Now the following comes from the understanding of a cultural tradition which does not seem to breech any of YHWH's commands (culture and tradition that help illuminate YHWH's self-revelation and which do not hinder in any way are not therefore 'lawless' traditions that lead astray but necessary tradition for the fabric of any culture). So let's read the account where the rite of 'bar-mitwah'

can be seen in the background of the account before I pull it out for closer examination.

And when they had performed everything according to the Law of YHWH, they returned to Galilee, to their own city of Nazareth. And the Child continued to grow and become strong, increasing in wisdom; and the grace of YHWH was upon Him. And His parents used to go to Jerusalem every year at the Feast of the Passover. And it happened when He was twelve, they went up there according to the custom of the Feast; and as they were returning, **after spending the full number of days, the boy Yahwshua stayed behind in Jerusalem.** And His parents were unaware of it, but supposed Him to be in the caravan, and went a day's journey; and they began looking for Him among their relatives and acquaintances. And when they did not find Him, they returned to Jerusalem, looking for Him.

And it came about that after three days they found Him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the teachers, both listening to them, and asking them questions. And all who heard Him were amazed at His understanding and His answers. And when they saw Him, they were astonished; and His mother said to Him, "Son, why have You treated us this way? Behold, Your father and I have been anxiously looking for You." And He said to them, **"Why is it that you were looking for Me? Did you not know that I had to be in My Father's house?"** And they did not understand the statement which He had made to them. And He went down with them, and came to Nazareth; and **He continued in subjection to them;** and His mother treasured all these things in her heart. And Yahwshua kept increasing in wisdom and stature, and in favor with YHWH and men. **Luke 2:39-52**

I use the above text as proof text for an argument for a Spring (Abib 10) birth of Messiah appealing in this case to Custom. Customs and traditions are a necessary and natural outgrowth of a people and culture. Yisrael should have them. And YHWH's true Isra-El would do well to keep this one. Those cultures and traditions which do not conflict with the spiritual commands are an acceptable and necessary part of distinguishing one nation from another as means of comparison. They are 'social

rules,' which for us should be in line with the play book and should not oppose or obscure it.

The text tells us that when Yahwshua was twelve, he set out in caravan for Jerusalem to attend the feast of Passover. It is my proposition that while journeying or shortly after (on the tenth day of the month as we previously said), Yahwshua turned 13 years old and according to a custom still practiced in THEORY by the Edomites today, became a 'bar mitzwah.' The custom of 'bar mitzwah' is the specific day that a boy becomes a man...he becomes personally responsible to YHWH for his actions in the community from that day forward as a MAN subject to YHWH and his Law as parental guide number 1. In other words, all rearing as a child happens before the age thirteen. After that comes the NECESSARY CHANGE IN ADMINISTRATION that must happen in every persons life. It is usually a transition point for 'administration protocol' if you will. One in which the child becomes responsible to YHWH for his own right behavior under the Old Testament Law and within a community which has the responsibility of living apart from all other peoples as THE STANDARD. A parent MUST PREPARE a child for this necessary 'administration change', it just doesn't happen at the age of thirteen. But most thirteen year old boys today are not even close to idealic in that they are ready for the change, and therefore require guidance from more than just their earthly fathers. This is not the case with the Messiah.

After being 'bar mitzwah'd,' a boy is technically understood to be responsible for his own obedience to Torah in its fullness (technically but not practically today). He is no longer considered a boy in his fathers' household, guided by his father as a temporary custodian for the father of all, YHWH, but is himself now personally accountable to YHWH for his actions in a 'greater household.' This is a custom that gives insight into the concept that the physical, textual commands are also a temporary custodian even as our earthly fathers should be guiding us toward his ultimate care in PERFECTION. Because the Messiah was prepared for this day by his parents in advance, and Yahwshua being a flawless human, we can then understand his response to the question posed by

his earthly parents (the 'old administration'). Yahwshua's said: 'why were you looking for me?' and 'did you not know that I had to be in MY FATHER'S HOUSE?'

Coming from a 12 year old boy these statements would have been seen as nothing less than insolent even in our own day...HOW MUCH MORE SO IN HIS OWN?! In addition, Yahwshua's failure to be where he was clearly expected to be, in the caravan traveling back home, if he were under the custodianship of the first administrator Joseph, would have been nothing less than outright disobedience to his expressed will as indicated by their surprise at not finding him among their caravan. This would have been a breach of the fifth commandment to 'honor your parents' making him unfit to be the 'Perfect Lamb' according to the requirements in the details of the contract. But when we understand the details PROPERLY we can see what is really going on in the text and it can then be pulled out and examined as another pearl in our heavenly TREASURE CHEST!

With Yahwshua's first question he is rhetorically reminding his parents of the fact that he is no longer a 12 yr old boy under their administration according to the custom of bar mitzwah he had just underwent in Jerusalem. He is reminding them (due to their not understanding the importance of this custom as a witness) of their recent agreement to that new arrangement.

The second question is to demonstrate his obedience to the legitimate authority he had now come under due to the anticipated administration change. Protocol changed, not the requirements. Hence Yahwshua was stating in effect: "As now being personally obedient to my father in heaven in accord with the anticipated administration change (which occurred when I became a 'bar-mitzwah'), even as when under your direct administration I answered to you, why didn't you understand immediately that the Temple should have been the first place to find me now that the anticipated 'administration change' had occurred? I had always been looking from direction from you in your house when you were my father, now that YHWH is my father under the 'administration change', why wouldn't you know to look for me here, first;



because I have ALWAYS BEEN PERFECTLY OBEDIENT?"

If in fact a bar mitzwah had not occurred, what would give Yahwshua the legitimacy to insolently insinuate that his parents had no need to be looking for him and if they did, they should have known to look first in the Temple? It is problematic at best. But through the custom of 'bar mitzwah' (which in this case does not obscure but illuminates the ante-typical commands) we can answer these questions and troubling inconsistencies. The seas are calmed as we focus on him in his word. When we consider the fact that Messiah came to die as 'THE PASSOVER LAMB' according to law and prophecy which are but types and shadows, then it is not difficult to see that:

1. He came in accord with regulations regarding the Passover which were merely ante-typical.
2. He was born on the tenth day and set apart as witnessed by the keepers of that flock and in accord with the commands.
3. That when he became a man in the context of the somewhat Biblically based culture he grew up in, he is shown to have expressed his commitment to YHWH in and through the anticipated administration change; the witness for which is this very account is given for our instruction to KNOW HIM AND HIS PLAN.

On this basis the folly of celebrating the birth of the Babylonian Sun God Mithras (called Christmas today) and the worship of Ishtar, his fertility god wife and mother who birthed him (known as Easter today) along with their fertility symbols of trees, rabbits and eggs; and their associated 'sun worship' ceremonies, are all exposed as FALSE PARADIGMS which obscure the TRUE MESSIAH. They are the celebrations of a world united under Edom in prophecy, who will usher in the anti-christ they serve. Their established religious institutions may have some truth, BUT THEY HAVE A GOAL FOR UNIVERSAL FAITH (and that faith is about to be FULLY EXPOSED AS EDOM).

'ChristMass' and 'Easter', regardless the amount of zeal one may have for them, are at best distractions that keep one from the realities of YHWH's plan revealed in his Festivals which he commanded to be kept for ALL GENERATIONS! It is 'misguided zeal' if you will, since YHWH embedded His plan in the entirety of His Word. This includes the commands regarding His Festivals. These festivals are commanded to be kept for ALL generations. We saw also that it was the practice of the prophets who testified of Messiah, the Messiah (our Master himself) and the Apostles, specifically including Paul, to be demonstrable keepers of the Festivals of YHWH as commanded in the Old Testament.

Christmas and Easter (along with words, names, and CONCEPTS) which are associated with the Anti-Messiah of Scripture, is exactly what keeps a true son from becoming a man, if you will. The integrity of righteousness cannot stand as THE LIVING STANDARD, as exemplified and implored to do, if they stand on a FALSE FOUNDATION made up of a myriad of wonderful stories with warm, fuzzy LIES. In this way they serve a false deity...they are IDOLATORS. This is the whore seduction of scripture. The whore and the Beast have the same goals and agenda. And we shall expose it all so bear with me. This is why EVERY idea that would exalt itself against truth must be taken captive.

The fact is that the faith of the first century believers has been supplanted by a MILLION FORGERIES. But YHWH's spirit will help us to divide his Old Testament Revelation of himself so that we are sanctified by the WHOLE TRUTH in these end days...it's been sealed there until now. The Laws of the Book, like the laws of the universe or mathematical laws, are first hypothesized, then tried and tested...only then can those laws be defined as TRUE AND IMMUTABLE. The same yesterday, today, and forever. Come out of her my people so as not to share in her sin AND her punishment!

Let's now take a deep look at the Messiah **and Satan** in Old Testament prophecy so that we can differentiate clearly between which is which according to what they do in the Future. We should not be unaware of the predetermined plan YHWH

has for Satan. We will be looking at the first sacrifice (the promise from which ALL SACRIFICE has its ante-typical foreshadowing) and the last (which is that of the Edomite Deception) which is ante-typified in the Azazel Atonements Sacrifice. Both of which are found in the 'Old Testament.'

## Section 2.2

### Exposing Prophetic Edom

#### The Gospel

We will now take a look at the 'antithesis' of orthodoxy from the standpoint of 'sacrifices' as an ante-type of the Messiah; so as to see not only what the Messiah will do, but also what Satan will do. These are the truths that will really protect us from ANY FALSE GOSPEL. We can then know whose camp our deeds REALLY serve, are we goats or sheep. When we approach knowing the truth written in the FOUNDATION for our faith, the Messiah in text form, we are less readily deceived by impostors and liars.

Many who claim to believe in the Messiah follow the false Messiah in ignorance. They are not aware that there are TWO Messiahs pictured from the very foundation of the world. They believe there is only one lamb 'slain' from the foundation of the world. They have been deceived by the anti-thesis of Messiah...the 'look alike'. Let's now prove it.

If you ask anyone who claims to believe in the Bible, they will tell you they believe there was a "lamb slain from the foundation of the world" because they read it in the New Testament or heard it so often they believed it to be true...POP TRUTH rather than real truth. But they cannot tell you where it is in the Old Testament. They merely parrot what they have learned from the liars and in culture and tradition. They are unaware of the truth that will set them free, well...here it is.

Many people believe that the first 'sacrifices' recorded in scripture were those of Cain and Abel. But this CANNOT BE. Why? Well, if we look at

the text objectively, from the standpoint of what was known in the world AT THAT TIME, without the ERROR of later traditions and teachings, we would be forced to conclude that Cain offered the fruit of the ground and Abel offered the firstling lamb of his flock in an attempt to please a LOVING CREATOR not one that is SADISTIC!

Please follow me here. Abel is the (second born) son of the first parents on earth, our progenitors. A  **cursory examination**  of the account may lead one to conclude that death or bloodshed had not yet been introduced to the Earth. This leads me to the question...what on earth would possibly possess Abel (a gentle, caring shepherd) to murder and dissect his first little baby lamb in a seemingly sadistic effort to please his Creator? Did he just conjure up the idea that YHWH would be pleased by spilling the blood of a helpless little creature...his precious little firstling lamb which he loved? Surely Abel was not a sadistic, bloodthirsty whacko...where could he have possibly gotten such an idea?

It seems ignorant to believe that sacrifice had never happened on earth before Abel because that would make the creator out to be Sadistic as well...since death had not occurred and there is no SENSE TO THE BLOODSHED! And Cain would be seen as a peace loving farmer who brought a PEACEFUL, BLOODLESS sacrifice. It may even then be argued that Cain was JUSTIFIED in cleansing the Earth of sadistic whackos. This really is what one must conclude based upon the history of man UP TO THAT POINT IN TIME. Is this a proper conclusion? Can we find some rational explanation to understand LOVE...which is NOT perverted and sadistic? Sure there is...what we will do is EXPOSE THE LIE, Abel was NOT the FIRST to make blood sacrifice!

Some have tried to argue that Abel didn't actually kill the animal but rather somehow 'offered' it in another way. The Hebrew word used for 'fat' in the account is the word for the fat that is found around the internal organs. It would have been impossible for Abel to separate the fat from the internal organs of the heart, liver, and kidneys of the animal without causing the animal's death. So there is no question that Abel offered up a blood sacrifice of

an animal and by doing so pleased his creator. Is YHWH a blood thirsty demon? It seems incongruent with a loving creator. There seems to be conflicting concepts going on. So let's try to understand what actually is going on in this account. Let us also try to keep in mind what we now know to be true (and what was TAUGHT TO ADAM AND EVE as we shall see), that death is transitory. Death is a temporary state which is ANTE-TYPICAL of greater spiritual realities regarding eternal destiny. YHWH demonstrated this with a SACRIFICE. He gave us the pattern of sacrifice FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD.

Well, we have to go back to the 'foundation of the world' to try to understand what MUST have happened even though it is not EXPLICIT in the text, the evidence is beyond any reasonable doubt. This IS the Gospel which Abel demonstrated his FAITH in by what he did. It is the same Gospel that was not understood by his brother that led him to KILL HIS BROTHER because he believes his own way is better than YHWH's...he believes himself to be a peacable, and loving man...but is proven in the end to be a selfish, hateful, murder. But before we dig into that, let me ask a few rhetorical questions for you to slow down, even stop, and begin to meditate on these 'foundation of the world' events and try to relate them to something even bigger for a bit.

If the Garden was 'perfect', why was Satan there?

How would man know if he had 'free will' or not, if he NEVER disobeyed? Wouldn't that just make us programmed robots?

How can the 'good' of obedience be known unless the 'bad' of disobedience is somehow experientially referenced, and how can that be done unless Adam disobeyed?

My friend, we shall discover that YHWH KNEW (being omniscient) that Adam would disobey (it was INTENDED), and through it has shown us how to enter his Eternal reality which is only darkly ante-typified by the 'garden' from which we 'fell.' We now know, by faith (which was given by YHWH in ante-typical sacrificial picture), that

physical death is no more permanent than a scratch on the finger. It is all an EXPERIENCE from which we can draw conclusions about THE PURPOSE OF LIFE and the nature and character of our creator as CONTRASTED by rebellion to his PERFECTION...another law if you will. This has always been the plan...nothing has changed from the day it was issued forth from the omniscient, omnipotent mind of the creator.

Let me pursue this from another angle. When John the Immerser said of Yahwshua upon his approach 'behold the lamb of YHWH which takes away the sin of the world' what was he referring to?

Or how about the Apostle John when he references Yahwshua by saying in Rev. 5:6 'And I saw between the throne...and the elders, a Lamb standing, as if slain...'?

Or most especially (as pertains to us and this thesis):

All inhabitants of the earth will worship the beast, everyone whose name has not been written in the book of life belonging to the Lamb that was slain from the foundation of the world. **Rev 13:8**

When was this 'foundation of the world' when the Messianic lamb is pictured to have been slain AND THE BOOK ALREADY WRITTEN? Was it when he came in the flesh or was it not PROMISED ANTE-TYPICALLY from the foundation of the world (and since YHWH is outside time he can speak of it as a DONE DEAL...telling us the end from the beginning, as it were!) This is more evidence that the traditional concept of time regarding the Genesis Creation Account (as being a literal week of 24 hour days) is not congruent with the internal facts provided. In other words, the Genesis Creation Account is an unfinished 'overview' event. It is the framework upon which all of the other later revelations are contained if you will. In other words, the Lamb was slain from the foundation of the world and YHWH raised it back to life in a SPIRITUAL FORM for Adam and Eve to see the lamb slain AND risen, from the foundation of the world.

Didn't YHWH tell Adam and Eve that HE HIMSELF would provide the sacrifice long before he promised THE SAME THING to Abraham? Of course he did...we just have MORE DETAIL in the later revelations which are still ENCAPSULATED IN THE GOSPEL PROMISED FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD. And that was done long before the subsequent ante-typical pictures, embedded in the Sacrificial Laws, which came much later! In fact, the promise of PERFECTLY COVERING our progenitors' (Adam and Eve's) nakedness/sin was given in ante-typical instruction by YHWH from the foundation of the world; as explicitly claimed in the New Testament texts quoted above. When you get down to it, this is the 'gospel' revealed to man WHICH FRAMES ALL LATER REVELATION! Any other foundation than this is weak, at best; and I have not heard any of the prophets of the Lord/baal teaching these ELEMENTAL GOSPEL TRUTHS in more than a cursory manner. You can refresh your memory by reading the account in full in Genesis 2 and 3, but for the sake of brevity regarding the fairly well known account, allow me to recount it for you as it clearly MUST have happened even though the text itself is not explicit.

Adam is told not to eat the fruit of a specific tree from all of the many trees of the garden under penalty of death. It is interesting to note that the account does not tell us that Eve had been party to the command at all as most ASSUME today. In fact, according to the way the text is written, Adam was placed in the garden and given the command and LATER Eve was created for him. So it appears that it was Adam who later told her of the command and clearly ADDED the words 'DON'T EVEN TOUCH IT' (if we want to get really technical about it, which I do). Where else would those words have come from, certainly she was not created with guile and was trying to deceive the serpent for something...she was IGNORANT! So where did the words come from? Adam MUST have told her 'don't even touch it!' As a result of the fall, woman is no longer a reciprocal mate but is in submission to her head to lead her out of being deceived, even as we, the bride of Messiah, look to our head in OBEDIENCE TO HIS COMMANDS, so that he can lead us, HIS BRIDE, out of deception.

So we see that the springboard from which Satan launched his attack against YHWH was based on a MISINTERPRETATION OF THE COMMAND. An addition or deletion of the commands...combined with ignorance regarding the PURPOSE for the command, gives rise to potential disobedience as the result of JUDGEMENTS that are a necessary part of LIFE. JUDGEMENTS MUST BE BASED IN FULL TRUTH (truth is GOOD and deception is EVIL). All of this known by our Creator and given to us in this beautiful WITNESS from the foundation of the world.

I can almost envision the conversation between Satan and Eve. I can picture him, while in leisurely, casual conversation where she feels quite comfortable, he catches her off guard by tossing the fruit into her lap. Satan is really QUITE A LIKEABLE AND PLEASANT CHARACTER when he desires to 'turn on the charm' for his SELFISH REASONS. She tries to fend off the unavoidable contact with a startled squeal. Then Satan says to her facetiously, 'See, I told you that you would not die if you touched it, trust me, I really love you but YHWH doesn't love you OR Adam. He merely wants SLAVES to do what he tells them. But if you eat the fruit, you will BECOME AS WE ARE and you will not be his slave anymore.'

Of course we know that she did eat, and she gave it to Adam who was with her **when** she finally succumbed to the temptation to eat it. I can picture her telling Adam what the serpent had said and trying to convince him...perhaps she convinced him to eat...but It seems discordant. I believe he was not convinced but she had been convinced and she foolishly took the plunge and ate...what would Adam do then? What could he do...a JUDGEMENT would have to be made? His heart told him love would share (as we shall see, this is the very PURPOSE for which we have been created). He knew he had to share her fate.

This is exactly how the snake has worked in the affairs of men over the rest of the course of His Story. We have only enough truth so as to be deceived. YHWH does want us to know good and evil. He intended to show man his character

through our disobedience done in IGNORANCE. You see, Satan tells us what sounds true and logical he itches our ears while twisting the truth to tell us what we THINK we like to hear. Of course he does it in such a SMOOTH way that it's almost like talking to YOURSELF! Deceived by our own ignorant hearts...we have YHWH's loving spirit but we do not have TRUTH which is the knowledge of his character in contrast to the character of rebellion against his will.

In fact, knowing exactly how Satan works (the details of which are in the Book, just like those regarding the true Messiah, and which help us to identify or EXPOSE him so that we COME OUT OF THE WORLD DECEPTION WE HAVE BEEN UNDERS SINCE THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD), I can picture Satan going FIRST to Adam (perhaps right after Eve was created and they were 'honeymooning') and saying something like: 'Adam, what YHWH means by 'death' as a penalty for disobedience is 'SEPERATION'. Think of it like you being APART from Eve and never being together again. It means you will no longer have ANY CONNECTION to one another. NO CONTACT whatsoever. Now you don't want THAT to happen do you?

Who knows, perhaps Adam even asked the creator about it one day. I can picture Adam saying "My Lover (I tend to think he called him something like 'Love' but it was in a purely understood language of the mind), is 'death' like being seperated from Eve and never having her touch me again?" And I can picture YHWH saying, "Yes my love, I created you each to IMAGE ME in the perfect symbiotic relationship for which I purposed to create you and for which you ARE BEING CREATED (through the His Story of man written from the foundation of the world, man is still being perfected in love BASED IN TRUTH)."

So at some point Satan said: "Adam, listen to my advice, Eve doesn't know about the tree...if SHE eats it, she will be seperated from you by death when YHWH finds out. Tell her about the command and put a fence around that by ADDING ANOTHER COMMAND **just to be sure** she doesn't **accidentally** eat the fruit. Tell her to NOT EVEN TOUCH THE FRUIT or she might 'die.'

ADAM WAS DECEIVED FIRST, not into **breaking** the command, but by **adding** to it in such a way that the trap for disobedience had been set for HIMSELF as YHWH knew would happen and had PLANNED IN ADVANCE TO RECTIFY. You see, Adam would have to make a tough choice...one that he was CREATED TO MAKE...the choice to share his fate with another even though it may cost him personally...he chose to become a SACRIFICE himself, if you will. The NATURE OF LOVE IS TO SHARE and sharing by its very nature is a sacrifice. Before man was even created it was the INTENT OF THE CREATOR TO DEMONSTRATE HIS NATURE AND HIS CHARACTER TO US SO THAT WE COULD CHOOSE HIM OVER OUR SELF. That we would be willing to GIVE UP OUR LIVES for something we LOVE. Satan is the tool which is his exact opposite, false love...selfishness, all of this had to be learned through a TEMPORAL EXPERIENCE because rebellion is not in YHWH's eternal realm...it is only temporal. This is why the world was created in DARKNESS and the light had to ENTER IN!

Aside from that note of clarification regarding that event, the first thing we must consider is that Adam could not really comprehend the penalty of 'death.' What he could comprehend was the UNFAIR NATURE by which it appeared he would lose his perfectly reciprocal mate whom he LOVED AS HIMSELF. Adam's nature was one of love like the father who LOVES US AS HIMSELF. We are to be his bride. Adam disobeyed because of IGNORANT LOVE...spirit without truth! The spirit was known by man but the TRUTH OF YHWH, HIS CHARACTER, NATURE, AND PLAN, WERE NOT KNOWN UNTIL PLAYED OUT FOR US IN THE BOOK; and through it's being 'played out' in His Story (which is a finished book, written from the foundation of the world). So, although Man is responsible for the fall, the promise of the seed of redemption is through the woman. Why? Because she is spiritually guiltless regarding ORIGINAL sin. She was never given the command by YHWH and did not yet know she had been created to TRUST her husband over the DECEIVER...good and evil were not yet DISTINGUISHABLE from one another. It had to be EXPERIENCED.

**For this reason Man is responsible for the fall and salvation comes through the seed of the woman not under ORIGINAL sin, yet he is her Master as part of the 'Re-Established Contract', even as the Messiah is Man's master. The Messiah does not do what the bride commands but rather the bride must now obey him in relationship, diligently or she will not be led out of the deception we have been in since the foundation of the world.**

YHWH knew that Adam would eat from the tree of 'choice' because he had to learn the NATURE AND CHARACTER OF YHWH AS OPPOSED TO REBELLION; good vs evil. He could not understand the difference between the nature of 'good' vs. 'evil' unless evil is EXPOSED by GOOD and this is the very purpose of His Story written from the foundation of the world. This is the very purpose for which man was created. The stage where the ultimate drama of good triumphing over evil occurs in HIS STORY. Where the character, nature, and plan of YHWH (through Yahwshua) and his OPPOSING TOOL (Satan) are clearly portrayed with the entire universe being the LEARNING AUDIENCE. How else can the creator reveal himself? He had to have a 'puppet stage' upon which to portray the drama from which all other LOVE STORIES are merely ante-typical themselves, to one degree or another. Why do you think Satan has worked so hard to destroy the relationships between men and women with such a great barage of issues? He makes them BOTH bow to MONEY in a SELF IMPOSED slavery. A slavery whose chains right now seem to hang as lightly as silk. But that is all an illusion to get you ACCUSTOMED TO THE BEAST SYSTEM WE ALREADY LIVE IN! Why? So you will NEVER SEE your UTTER DEPENDENT BONDAGE TO SATAN until it's TOO LATE!

Rebellion, headed by Satan, is the very means by which YHWH is making known the nature of his own character on the dramatic stage of human history. He is mirrored by his opposite. Satan is the tool by which 'good' can be contrasted for comparison'. Even as the moon which has no light of its own, reflects the glory of the sun by opposing eachother over the earth. When YHWH is finished with this tool, which will attract all the selfish,

faithless ones who believe this life is its own reward, he will be left with the desired end product of creation...those who would sacrifice their lives for his love.

A good attorney (like our mediator the Messiah who also became the lamb to demonstrate the nature of the serpent who deceived us) would argue that, had Adam known what the incomprehensible penalty for breaking this seemingly inconsequential trifle of a command really entailed (spiritual life), he would never have broken it, that in fact his love for his bride overwhelmed any ability to understand the consequences of his behavior, he was INCOMPETENT on the grounds of the 'meeting of the minds' criteria for a binding contract.

If in fact the contractual parties could not really conceive this penalty of 'death' as being the agreed 'price' for exercising one's freedom to choose rebellion and what that entailed, and if it was always part of the plan to demonstrate the death of another tool...the Messiah in ante-typical fashion for the purpose of establishing the RELIABILITY OF THE PROMISOR who desires to CONTRACT WITH US as the PURPOSE FOR OUR EXISTENCE. We can see then that by demonstrating the concept of 'death' using a 'representative' if you will...a Lamb, sacrificed in the place of man so that man could understand the higher spiritual concepts in ante-typical flesh form, is the very courtroom drama that happened at the foundation of the world. The Messiah AND Satan were both ante-typically slaughtered from the foundation of the world so that when the time was right...they could each demonstrate their respective cases in the courtroom of human history. IT IS THE CONTROVERSY OVER ZION which has nothing to do with matter, except that matter is the ante-typical 'clay' which is being used to represent SPIRITUAL BEINGS matter is our chrysolus or womb and time the gestation period. The children of YHWH are about to be ripe and the harvest of the Earth will soon begin. And this was intended and promised from the VERY FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD...this is the GOSPEL!

Not only that we should understand the concept of 'death' vicariously (and as pointing to something greater than death as we now know is merely

TEMPORAL), but more importantly, the concept of a future sacrifice that would satisfy the requirement for disobedience to help us understand the character and plan of the lover of our souls. You see, ADAM UNDERSTOOD LOVE. His love for Eve is the REASON WHY he willfully sinned. He could not bear to be torn from her. AND HE KNEW THE CREATOR WHO LOVED HIM AS HE LOVED HER, WOULD NOT WISH FOR THEM TO BE SEPERATED...HE KNEW HE HAD TO SHARE HER FATE and YHWH would still love him! YHWH of course KNEW what Adam would do because he was made in his image as a LOVER. He knew he would use that disobedience, done through loving ignorance, in which to demonstrate the JUSTICE of love which is based in TRUTH. YHWH is demonstrating not just his spirit of love in which we are created, but his character which is JUSTICE and is established in IMMUTABLE TRUTH. This is YHWH and he wishes for us to enter relationship with him. He has 'proposed' his eternal marriage contract to us, if you will, in the form of the Bible.

**It is in this way that those who understand the promises of LOVE, enter into the 'ark' of faith, and who sacrifice their lives to YHWH in obedience to the plan as exemplified by the Promise of the Word made into flesh, which is truth. All of these things happened as ante-typical shadows of what had not yet been conceived in the mind of man. This is the Gospel! Isn't YHWH great!**

**YHWH knew we would disobey his commands even as Eve disobeyed Adams. Adam acting in ignorant LOVE (which is YHWH's Spirit without Truth which cannot be known APART FROM DECEPTION) rebelled against his creator in the IGNORANT spirit of love. Messiah has come to TEACH US WHAT LOVE LOOKS LIKE in the full revelation of TRUTH! If we are his bride, we will listen to HIS VOICE and come out of Satans Deception, and OBEY OUR HUSBAND! IN THIS WAY WE ARE ONE IN SPIRIT AND IN TRUTH WITH HIM, even as he is with the Father!**

Well, since the promises and the commands represent YHWH's character, nature, and Plan for

his children, and the breach of the same is demonstrated as rebellion to him, and every addition or deletion has the potential to be used by the adversary, it is necessary for YHWH to demonstrate to man how beautiful and perfect he is by way of allowing rebellion to enter in and do its work while at the same time giving us PERFECT INSTRUCTIONS TO FOLLOW; and grace extended as we come into congruency with those instructions. In this way we are led out of a world who is controlled by the Selfish ones who are trying to take the kingdom through violence (as the Messiah told us about and which we will enumerate in historical detail in the next chapter).

Much like the yeast plays a role in making the wine and once finished is gone without a trace, leaving the desired end product. The very same way the yeast works in the bread until it is baked. Sin must be allowed to do its work of demonstrating the beauty of righteousness. Truth (which is good) cannot be known until it EXPOSES evil (which is bad). We are intended to come out of the world deception created by the god of this world, only after he IS EXPOSED after he comes to his throne. Then Messiah deposes him with TRUTH AND JUSTICE in the end.

It is through this process of purification in a sinful world, also ante-typically pictured in the smelting of precious of metals (sin being the dross which must be removed through purifying fire). So YHWH is using tools to purify a mate for himself if you will...his nation IsraEl (which has only come into ante-typical existence at this point), who are a people at whose head is their Messianic 'groom'.

The command of course represents the desire of YHWH to have his nature and character reciprocated. The very nature of love is to share. The commands are merely a test for 'a heart of gold' if you will. Those who love him will apply the commands to their hearts and minds; they will find their actions guided by YHWH to the proper destination in his timing.

Those who don't, merely have an external facade. It's hypocrisy. It is the appearance of 'piety' which lacks the power of truth. No different than Cain and his bloodless peace offering which he thought was

better than faith in TRUE SACRIFICE. They observe a few external commands (or replace them all together with fantasies) and pretend that YHWH owes them something...as if any work they do for him ON THEIR OWN will be of any value at all; or even 'once saved, always saved' self-deception. I can imagine Judas Ish Kriot (which means YHWH praiser, man from Kriot...which was an EDOMITE town) would have jumped on that one. If he had believed that, then he could have betrayed the Messiah he had once trusted and never feel guilty about it because he would have been protected from such feeling through SELF DECEPTION. Imagine believing one can get a 'golden ticket' like that! Those who have the right heart, even though they be deceived for a time, have freedom from the PENALTY of disobedience through FAITH IN THE MESSIANIC, SACRIFICIAL PROMISES even though they may not have been exposed to the full truth. But we are to apply truth as we encounter it otherwise even what light we have will be taken from us. We must endure faithfully till the end when all things written about have been accomplished (or we fall asleep waiting). Let's look at the first Messianic promise a bit more closely before moving on to the other ante-typical pictures given for our instruction.

Adam did eat the fruit and THIS act was a clear violation of the command as given in the account. Immediately he, and his wife created for him, both recognized that they were naked...they had been EXPOSED and were ASHAMED of their deed. They had the first lesson in learning good from evil FROM THE HAND OF THE GOD OF THIS WORLD. They learned evil AND good that day...AS WAS ALWAYS INTENDED. We must experience evil to understand good. YHWH does not want robots but THINKING BEINGS WHO MAKE INFORMED CHOICES. Adam and Eve sewed some fig leaves together in order to cover their 'transgression.' YHWH demonstrates that the covering they provided for themselves was insufficient to cover their transgression and keep them from experiencing death which is only ANTE-TYPIFIED in physical death!

Looking back retrospectively we can deduce that YHWH, being omniscient, had prepared to demonstrate to man his character and nature

through the use of teaching tools within the construct of human history as a result of their anticipated rebellion. So He made them coverings of SKIN. In this way Adam and Eve could understand something of the nature, character, and plan of YHWH as the purpose for existence, through these vicarious, ante-typical teaching aids. So they learned that YHWH can't live with rebels, rebels will 'die' or cease to exist as a 'being' in YHWH's eternal reality which we have been created to enter after our love has been PERFECTED IN TRUTH. So YHWH was teaching US by using the disobedience of our parents. He taught them (from whom we have learned) what the penalty for disobedience really meant: Death! (in the substitutional form of a Lamb slain from the foundation of the world with a promise). Not REAL death, ANTE-TYPICAL DEATH. We know DEATH is only TEMPORARY...but ETERNAL SEPERATION for which death is just a SHADOW is the REAL PENALTY! Do not be DECEIVED BY ANY OTHER GOSPEL! In the Azazel goat atonements, the YHWH goat is slain but the Azazel (devil) goat is REMOVED TO THE WILDERNESS...this is SPIRITUAL DEATH being ante-typified for our instruction.

I have heard others argue that YHWH did not have to 'kill' an animal in order to give Adam and Eve their garments of skin. I agree that he did not NEED to; if in fact he did not want us to learn anything of his nature, character and plan. But YHWH did kill animals to make the garments for the purpose of giving us the first picture of what would be required for YHWH to do in the future in order to finish the act of covering our sin (which was finished from his perspective but had to be played out in His Story). He himself would provide the spotless, innocent Lamb. And in fact it was the ante-typical lamb slain from the foundation of the world! And not merely slain...BUT RAISED BACK TO LIFE AGAIN!

**Abel understood the promise of redemption YHWH had given to his parents (as no doubt they had related the account to their children) in ante-typical form by slaying this lamb/(and goat?), from the foundation of the world in order to cover the nakedness (symbolizing the**



**loss of innocence through disobedience) of his (and our) progenitors.**

In other words Abel was NOT a sadistic bloodletter who got lucky and pleased YHWH with murdering an animal. That little lambs' death was PAINFUL to the sensitive shepherd...and yet he sensed somehow that YHWH would be pleased with his sacrifice (I believe it was heart wrenching for Abel to do...truly an act of **sacrifice**) and that painful sacrifice touched YHWH's heart. Abel had faith that YHWH would RAISE HIS SACRIFICE FROM THE DEAD TOO!

It seems that Abel understood, through the obvious earlier sacrifice where YHWH covered the transgression of his parents with skin with the promise of the Messiah who would eventually crush Satans head, something of the cost of following truth...it leads to death as a testimony against evil. And through that death is the PROMISE OF LIFE! This is the FIRST GOSPEL OVERVIEW PROMISE.

The obedient cannot dwell with the disobedient because the disobedient are SELFISH and selfishness ALWAYS MURDERS...this is why they MAY NOT ENTER THE ETERNAL REALM...they will be left outside, in a self-made hell where they are forever cut off from **everything** which is **GOOD**. In the end days, the murderers will be exposed and those who have faith in the SACRIFICE OF YHWH FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD WILL BE RAISED FROM THEIR OWN SACRIFICE IN THIS WORLD TEMPORALLY CONTROLLED BY SATAN UNTIL HIS JOB IS DONE!

Abel had grasped something (by having a heart bent on knowing his creator which IS faith) for which YHWH showed him his favor. One could say that in a sense, Abel empathized with the pain of YHWH's love for man and by faith offered his own perfect lamb in a secondary, ante-typical statement; which reflected his understanding and his hope in the future promise of redemption that YHWH had ante-typically revealed. Hebrews 11 tells us that these **are** the lessons his blood still teaches us today.

It was not that Cains' sacrifice was necessarily sinful or disobedient or otherwise unacceptable (as clear in the account when not read with traditional baggage). Rather, Abels' faith, as demonstrated by what he did, was in the PROMISES EMBEDDED IN THE FIRST SACRIFICE...he was demonstrating his KNOWLEDGE OF THE GOSPEL AND HIS FAITH IN IT BY WHAT HE DID. This IS the Gospel Overview given from the foundation of the world.

Abels act which reflected the nature of his own heart, absolutely touched the very heart strings of his Creator. It is really no different than Abraham setting out in obedience to the later command to slay his own son at YHWH's command...is YHWH sadistic? Of course not! Death is shown to be an ante-typical teaching tool as well. Death is the power of disobedience which Messiah overcame for those of us who trust this message. Death is not to be feared at all...DYING OBEDIENTLY is what counts. If we follow the right Messiah in the FULLNESS OF THE TRUTHS REVEALED HERE, we have no fear of the concept of being separated eternally from our loving creator who has shown us that he has power over both 'deaths' and is using temporal 'death' as an ante-typical teaching aid. THIS IS THE GOSPEL! Death in this life is to be ANTICIPATED not feared. Those who do not see these promises are murderous sons of the devil regardless their sacrifice which would OTHERWISE be accepted. We then become the 'sacrifices' which demonstrate to the rest of our brethren WHO WE ARE AND WHAT WE SHOULD LOOK LIKE IN THE WORLD. We are lambs, they are goats. And they will be shown to have their hopes and aspirations set on earthly things...not these heavenly ideals.

It is important to note that there were TWO skins. Two lambs slain (or perhaps one lamb and one goat as we shall see) from the foundation of the world as ante-typical instruction. Those two are both the Messiah and Satan as we shall see (and remember, the sheep will be on the right and the goats on the left in FINAL JUDGEMENT).

You must understand that he's been giving us promises embedded in commands rolled out like a scroll over time since that first promise of which all

the rest MATHEMATICALLY CONFIRM!  
Beautiful, ante-typical, meditational pictures of YHWH's Character and His Redemptive Plan in Historical settings which we can understand as tools to help us comprehend his eternal reality for which we are being prepared THROUGH THE COURSE OF HIS STORY (which is a finished book from the perspective of the creator, but we the creature are still encapsulated within this womb).

Through the later revelation of the law, we see YHWH revealing even more as regards this ante-typical 'sacrifice.' We briefly touched on the most well known, the Passover, which is one. But there is a much more pertinent, ante-typical picture for us to consider in the Azazel which, because of the Edomite Deception we will later fully expose, is not even known to exist as a significant promise or to have any relative import. Allow me to try to change that perception for you. The Azazel Goat and Edom have VERY SIGNIFICANT, END-TIME PROPHETIC ROLES THAT MUST BE UNDERSTOOD. They are the ANT-THESIS of what YHWH is looking for in his bride.

### **The Azazel Goat Atonements Sacrifice**

Most are familiar with the basic, though not thoroughly understood, concept that the Messiah was slain in his flesh for sin, but there's more to covering our sin as promised in the first gospel obviously promised from the foundation of the world. There is more pictured in the relatively unknown aspect of the 'Azazel Goat Atonements Sacrifice.'

This is some seriously deep stuff and we will only be scratching the surface. Put on your spiritual eyes and allow the Ruach (spirit) to enable your vision to be opened to the truth that will set you free from the worlds' delusion.

Let's begin with a refresher on the elements of the Azazel Atonement Sacrifice:

And he shall take the two goats, and present them before YHWH at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for YHWH, and the other lot for Azazel. And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which

YHWH's lot fell, and offer him for a sin offering. But the Azazel goat shall be presented alive before YHWH, to make an atonement with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.... Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat.... And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel. And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat: And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness: And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness. And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there. **Leviticus 16:7-15**

Okay, there's really alot going on in the above verses; let me touch on a few key points before we move on to the next passages. First, let's remember that this 'Day of Atonements' happens only one time a year. It is a day unlike any other day. It is also the only day of the year that the high priest, according to the Law, was allowed to enter into the 'Holy of Holies' where the Mercy Seat of YHWH was located. He is to enter only with the blood of the sacrifices. All blood sacrifices are an ante-type of Yahwshau's efficacious blood promised at the sacrifice YHWH gave as a pattern at the foundation of the world. Death is only temporary...given to help us understand TRUE DEATH (which is spiritual seperation from the creator) and its cause which is SELFISHNESS which disregards the desires of the creator and opposes his order...to the point of murder.

We know that the blood of bulls and goats cannot, **and never could**, atone for sin because they had ALWAYS been understood as ante-typical from

the foundation of the world (and even their death is not 'death') as we can now see these are shadows of REALITY for which we are being created yet. They are but shadows of the reality. This is why there was an anticipated change in the Temple Administraton as detailed in Hebrews and covered earlier. It was intended from the beginning that the Messiah would come to be the King and High Priest (which we shall focus on more shortly). He is the promised sacrifice and administator under the re-establsihed contract for which the first is only a pattern that leads us to the understanding of things not otherwise comprehended. Real spiritual food to be sacrificed and eaten for real salvation which is to enter the eternal sabbath for which we have been created.

But the above account is a different aspect or paradigm regarding sacrifice from which to understand the nature, character and plan of the one who is revealing himself through the commands. Not only must transgression be atoned for by blood, but it must be REMOVED forever from the presence of YHWH and his people...this is ante-typified by the 'wilderness' or 'outside' or 'hell' if you will. This is true death; it is seperation from YHWH's eternal realm.

This is represented in the Azazel Goat. Azazel is an ante-type of Satan. Whereas the YHWH goat represents the sacrifice of the Messiah in this FEAST, this festival has not yet been completed in history as the Azazel must be yet be REMOVED. This is still a future event, as we know that sin (and the Edomite Savior who is Satan) is still in the world. Therefore, although YHWH's Messiah himself bore his own blood before the Mercy Seat in the Heavenly realm as the book of Hebrews points out, and therefore has atoned for sin as the YHWH goat above is merely an ante-typical shadow of the reality, we have a picture of the anti-messiah goat as well. The Azazel, devil goat has not yet been removed to the 'uninhabited place' (though it can be effectively argued that our High Priest has, with his sacrifice, confessed the sins of his people who trust him, squarely upon the head of this Azazel who is Edom and Satan. As the Messiah said: The Prince of this world now stands condemned. But again, he has not yet been removed). This is SPIRITUAL DEATH to be

removed from YHWH's eternal kingdom. And this is consistent of the ante-typical promise of the crushing of the serpents head given in the first gospel overview in Genesis, since the Messiah demonstrates that the lamb that is slain is raised again and is standing...looking 'as if slain' but living in the presence of YHWH according to Revelation.

In a way one might say that Yahwshua epitomizes the 'heart of gold' demonstrated through trusting obedience which atones for the sin of repentant men, and Satan epitomizes selfish disobedience which is the source of rebellion and the 'Lord' of unrepentant (and hypocritical, lying) men, all of which must be removed from the presence of YHWH and his people FOREVER (an aspect of the nature of hell being an eternally seperate place). This is ante-typified in the Azazel goat of Atonements. But it can only be done in the fullness of time. The Story must be played out according to the SCRIPT! TIMING IS EVERYTHING! The book has been written and we are in the final scenes of the UNIVERSAL DRAMA.

What we should be beginning to see is the struggle of 'good hearts' and 'bad hearts', righteousness and wickedness, being played out in the differing roles of these two goats (or the Passover Lamb/YHWH goat and the Azazel Goat)...both of which are necessary concepts which fully address the temporal dilemma of 'sin' in the temporal world, which is the womb from which YHWH will give spiritual birth to his children as preparation for entering into his eternal, spiritual realm. This then is the very purpose of creation...the end product of our gestation period of His Story. The Earth is about to go into labor and the sons of YHWH who have grown into men, men whose love has been PERFECTED IN TRUTH, will be revealed. The Bride will be purified to meet her Groom at his coming...will you wash your clothes in these sanctifying truths?

We also can see this same struggle manifest in many of the details of the contract. For instance in the opposition seen in: the two cheruvim which oppose eachother over the mercy seat; the Archangel Michael and the Prince of Persia; in the account of Cain and Abel; the account of Saul and

David; and the account of Esau and Jacob (also known as Edom and Yisra El). All of these give vital information regarding this struggle and YHWH's plan in and through it. The gospel given from the foundation of the world and whose details have been rolled out over the scroll of time.

**But it is this last picture of Jacob (Israel) vs. Esau (Edom) that YHWH gives us the BROADEST AMOUNT OF DETAIL regarding the nature and purpose of this struggle between good and evil portrayed in the Azazel goat sacrifice and promised from the very foundation of the world as well;** and it is these details which I intend to focus on for the remainder of this chapter. Let's get started:

### **Edom vs. Israel**

**Genesis 25:19-34** And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac: And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the Syrian. And Isaac intreated YHWH for his wife, because she was barren: and YHWH was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. **And the children struggled together within her;** and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of YHWH. And **YHWH said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated** from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and **the elder shall serve the younger.** And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents. And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob. And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint: And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called **Edom.** And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright. And Esau said, Behold, I am

at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me? And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob. **Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright. Genesis 25:19-34**

We see in the above passage that there are twin sons born to Isaac and Rebekah and they struggled while still in the womb. Rebekah wanted to understand why there was struggle and inquired of YHWH regarding the matter. YHWH told her that these two boys would head two nations (known later under their prophetic names of Edom and Israel respectively) and that the older would serve the younger. The older of course was Edom as Israel came out grasping at his heel. He also made it clear the they were extreme opposites. They symbolized the polarity of all men into only two camps; either loved or hated. Sheep on the right, goats on the left. Jacob I have loved and Esau I have hated. Jacob is the progenitor of the spiritual nation of Israel and her Messiah Yahwshua. They are all under YHWH's umbrella of 'love' for Jacob if you will. On the other hand, Esau's is known as Edom, which we shall see that the scripture tells us is the 'red dragon', and his messianic figure is the 'Beast', and all the nations and peoples of the Earth whose names have not been written in the Book of Life will serve him.

As crucial to understanding this thesis is the concept of the antithetic nature of this struggle which is ante-typical of future events. The pattern for the rectitude of authority (Isra-El) is their head, the Messiah. The pattern of disobedience established in Edom and all the nations that follow him is headed by Satan. These are the two nations represented in the JUDGEMENT which is merely ANTE-TYPIFIED by the 'Day of Atonements', Azazel Sacrifice.

Jacob/Israel's head or Master is the Messiah Yahwshua which is foreshadowed in the goat which is slain, and Esau/Edom is the other which is the nation or peoples whose head/Messiah is Satan foreshadowed by the goat upon whose head sin is placed and is, when the end product of creation has been created, removed forever from the presence of

YHWH and his people to the wilderness. This is Satan's (and those who follow him) eternal 'hell'. The crushing of his head promised from the foundation of the world.

When this is understood, it seems logical that, considering the error and ignorance we have already exposed regarding the name, character, and plan of YHWH, that the Devil may in fact use these seemingly inconsequential flaws, in regard to the true, Biblical end-time EliYah message, in order to fool a people into establishing his wicked world system. In other words, if he can keep people from seeing these prophecies he is then able to HIDE HIMSELF under the guise of the true Messiah thereby fooling the entire world into accepting him as their TYRANICAL KING (as he will posthumously be discovered to be). And YHWH allows this to happen for his very own purposes...that of separating true hearted ones from rebels. In the words of Paul:

The coming of the lawless one will be in accordance with the work of Satan displayed in all kinds of counterfeit miracles, signs and wonders, and in every sort of evil that deceives those who are perishing. They perish because they refused to love the truth and so be saved. For this reason YHWH sends them a powerful delusion so that they will believe the lie and so that all will be condemned who have not believed the truth but have delighted in wickedness. **2 Thes. 2:9-12**

Jacob was renamed Yisra-El (which means 'rectitude of authority' as a standard of measure, if you recall) by YHWH for the EXPRESSED purpose of reflecting his image through their faithful obedience to him. We are to reflect YHWH as our individual father in personal obedience AS HIS WITNESSES (it could never happen before as now since the truth has been SEALED until THESE END DAYS). From this YHWH will gather all those who are his, sprinkled throughout the nations in the end time, babylonian (Edomite) empire to become his NATION. This is when Messiah returns and leads us across the seas of the skies in the GREAT EXODUS for which the first was merely an ante-typical shadow or 'dry run' as the book of Hebrews clearly teaches.

We are to become 'the rectitude of authority' as a standard of measure, this is our end time 'ark' the will keep us safe from the deluge that happens at the same time as the GREAT EXODUS and rapture of the wicked. The proper application of scripture in the mathematically precise manner which I have used in this treatise is the end-time message that heralds the call to COME OUT OF HER MY PEOPLE!

Edom on the other hand means 'red' and has to do with the red Earth from which we come. It signifies the usurpation of true and perfect spiritual authority which emanates from YHWH and is an earthly, sensual TWIN. A completely polarized OPPOSITE. Totally unspiritual in the sense of TRUSTING THE PROMISE OF REDEMPTION from the foundation of the world. They have no hope or aspirations (despite what they may SAY) beyond THIS TEMPORAL REALM. The snare of course is seeing this world as the one to love rather than the ONE PROMISED! If we view this existence as the true LIFE (and not as a testing ground for it) we will never enter into true life which is only ANTE-TYPICALLY GIVEN FOR OUR CHOICE in this temporal realm. The dragon of Revelation is red because it represents Edom. His end is destruction...he is headed by Satan as his king...he is the opposer and also a deceiver. All these things the scriptures (as we shall see) make CLEAR. Edom is the Azazel goat and represents Satan! Edom is the BODY of Satan even as TRUE Israel is the body of Messiah! They are struggling in HIS STORY right now.

Before we move on to demonstrate these things from the scripture, I must point out another LIE that we have all accepted as true. This lie has to do with Jacob being a deceiver, that is the LIE. Jacob was NOT a deceiver by NATURE...HIS BROTHER IS! Jacob (Y'akob) means RESTRAINER. Israel is the Restrainer of 2 Thes. 2. Jacob was doing as he was told by his mother. Rebekah was told by YHWH the true nature of the two boys WHILE STILL IN HER WOMB. JACOB LEGALLY OWNED THE BIRTHRIGHT WHICH HAD BEEN SOLD TO HIM ON CONTRACT. Despised by his faithless brother who had no regard for SPIRITUAL BIRTHRIGHT! Rebekah did not command her son

to deceive in order to STEAL something that did not already rightfully belong to him by both CONTRACT AND PROPHECY. Isaac on the other hand we are told was becoming dull of sight in his old age. He had been DECEIVED THROUGH RELATIONSHIP WITH ESAU, INTO INTENDING TO GIVE THE BLESSING ASSOCIATED WITH THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE BIRTHRIGHT TO THE WRONG SON. Esau HAD NO RIGHT to that blessing and any lying prophet that says otherwise is merely making up CONTRIVANCES.

You see, although the prophets of the 'Lord' will tell you that 'Yacov' is a euphemism for a 'deceiver' and though there is some truth to it, it is also no less true and **much more important to understand, that yacov literally means 'he will grasp the heel' and figuratively has to do with 'RESTRAINT'. Yakov (who is Israel prophetically) means 'he will restrain'...he restrains through Justice founded on TRUTH.** Although Yakov deceived his father to get the blessing of the first born...he did it in accord with the DETAILS OF THE PLAN! He is NOT a deceiver if he was OBEYING THE COMMANDS!

Rebekah understood that her husband was suffering from a spiritual blindness that prohibited him from seeing what YHWH had revealed to her in regard to her sons and who would receive the 'right of firstborn'. His mother was told the meaning of the struggle between the boys while still in her womb. Later Esau/Edom spurned the birthright for food to save his temporal life. He sold his soul ON OATH in order to maintain his life here, he was hungry. He was not worthy of the blessing associated with spiritual life but which everyone knew he would receive because Isaac had become spiritually dull of sight in his old age (and therefore easy to deceive). Esau was able to deceive his father into giving him the BLESSING for the BIRTHRIGHT which he had ALREADY DESPISED ON OATH! ESAU IS A MASTER DECEIVER BUT HE NOW STANDS CONDEMNED...as we shall make VERY CLEAR before we finish this section. Again, none of this was a surprise to YHWH. He tells us the end from the beginning. We shall see that it is really Edom who is the deceiver (and is invisible to the worlds' perception; Edom is not

EVEN on the radar of popular theology...why? DECEPTION!) and Yacov is the restrainer...as we shall see both these things illuminated CLEARLY in the scripture.

Part of the deception of Edom is to get us to believe that Israel is the Deceiver while he HIDES his own identity as if he is of no prophetic significance. And clearly our prophets of the 'Lord' have never uttered a peep in this regard. But this keeps us from understanding so much of the scripture like 2 Thes. 2:3-12 (who is the restrainer?). Also important to note is that Edom sold his birthright for FOOD. This becomes important when you try to understand the ramification of the mark of the beast and what it entails; the ability to be able to BUY GROCERIES. Will you take the Edomite Oath for temporal sustenance when the trap is shut, or will you die as a witness against TEMPORAL DECEPTION knowing that is the PURPOSE for your life!?

We can thus say that the 'mark of the beast' is virtually the same as 'the mark of Esau/Edom'. The 'mark' represents rebellion to YHWH as displayed in the act of selling one's spiritual life for temporal, physical sustenance (spurning the Spiritual blessings for Earthly/Worldly sustenance or satisfaction). Key to note is that Esau/Edom sold his birthright with an 'oath'. Edom is Satans end-time body. They will take an oath to live in this world when faced with death. I believe the scriptures to teach that one will not be allowed to buy food (or participate in the Devils' world market system in any way) without pledging allegiance to his 'flag' in some way. In this way it will be **clear** what one is doing, as clear as Yacov made the deal with Esau by making him first swear an 'oath,' that one has 'despised their inheritance.' THERE MUST BE A MEETING OF MINDS! And Edom has REVENGE through DECEPTION on his mind!

Something else to note before moving on to the next selection of scripture, is that Edom was a great hunter. One of the characteristics of a great hunter is the ability to understand and even mimic his prey to such a degree that he is able to get close enough for the 'shot' without being detected as a threat. A hunter is able to DECIEVE his prey into feeling secure while being LURED into great peril. It will

be demonstrated in the verses that follow that Edom is well concealed and is deceiving the world into believing that he (Edom) is actually his brother (Israel) while manipulating the world into his net, while at the same time never being detected to even exist as a potential blip on the screen! If you are spiritually blind you may not see that the world has been deceived into following the EDOMITE MESSIAH rather than the MESSIAH OF ISRAEL who are in a CONTROVERSY OVER ZION in His Story which is NOW!

**Malachi 1:2-5** I have loved you, saith YHWH. Yet you say, How have you loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? says YHWH: yet **I loved Jacob, and I hated Esau**, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom says, **We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places**; thus saith YHWH of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom YHWH hath indignation for ever. 5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel. **Malachi 1:2-5**

Here we see that it is Edom (not Israel) who says: 'we will rebuild the ruins.' Also we see that Edom is the people against whom YHWH's hatred burns forever.

**Isaiah 63:1-6** Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the **day of vengeance** is in mine heart, and the **year of my redeemed is come**. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. **Isaiah 63:1-6**

I believe what we see here is a picture of Yahwshua trampling the nations (which are headed by Edom)...the speaker calls it the 'day of vengeance' and the 'year of my redeemed'. In other words, as we shall see, this terminology is synonymous with the 'Day of YHWH' and the 'sacrifice' that is SHADOWED only in the Azazel, Atonements Sacrifice.

**Isaiah 34:1-10** Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it. For the indignation of YHWH is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood. And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree. For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Edom, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment. The sword of YHWH is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for YHWH hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Edom. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. **For it is the day of YHWH's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the Controversy Over Zion**. And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever. **Isaiah 34:1-10**

Again we see judgement descending upon Edom and all the nations that have supported Him. As we shall see this consists of the state of Israel and all the nations and peoples who support it. Verses 9-10 say that smoke will rise from Edom for ever...Edom is AND ALWAYS HAS BEEN the land we know today as South Palestine/Israel. You

will rarely hear anyone speak of that fact either...now's the time to begin to question why. This is the age old CONTROVERSY OVER ZION between EDOM headed by Satan (who is pretending to be the worlds Messiah) and ISRAEL headed by the TRUE Messiah.

Let's see what the online version of the International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia has to say in regard to Edom:

e'-dum, e'-dum-its 'edhom, "red"; Edom:

### 1. Boundaries:

The boundaries of Edom may be traced with some approach to accuracy. On the East of the 'Arabah the northern border ran from the Dead Sea, and was marked by Wady el-Kurachi, or Wady el-Chasa. On the East it marched with the desert. The southern border ran by Elath and Ezion-geber (Deut 2:8). On the West of the 'Arabah the north boundary of Edom is determined by the south border of Israel, as indicated in Num. 34:3: a line running from the Salt Sea southward of the Ascent of Akrabbim to Zin and Kadesh-barnea. This last, we are told, lay in the "uttermost" of the border of Edom (Num. 20:16). The line may be generally indicated by the course of Wady el-Fiqrah. How much of the uplands West of the 'Arabah southward to the Gulf of 'Aqaba was included in Edom it is impossible to say.

It's interesting to note that the site of the Edomite State of Israels' nuclear enrichment facility (exposed by the 'whistle-blower' Mordechai Vanunu in 1986), is where they have been discreetly enriching weapons grade Plutonium ever since (since its not a secret anymore and they have the 'wink, nod' approval from England and America who we shall see have a vested interest in making this nation the most powerful on the planet). They have been doing this now for over twenty years with tacit world approval (in violation of the Nuclear Proliferation Treaty they signed...along with Iran who they do not want to even have nuclear power!).

The site is under the nuclear power plant in Dimona. Dimona is in the historical land of Edom!

As we saw in the scripture above, this has significant prophetic implications. The smoke is rising from Edom (Southern portion of the current Edomite State of Israel) FOREVER! This has yet to happen my friends. And this is what is meant in verse 8 where YHWH says this is "the Day of YHWH's vengeance and the year of recompence for the 'Controversy Over Zion'" (the 'Controversy Over Zion is the notion of dueling or 'antithetic orthodoxies'...TWO MESSIAHS!).

**Obadiah 1:1-21** The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith YHWH Elohim **concerning Edom**; We have heard a rumour from YHWH, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. Behold, **I have made thee small among the nations: thou art greatly despised**. The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith YHWH. If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes? **How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!** All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him. Shall I not in that day, saith YHWH, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau? And thy mighty men, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter. For thy violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever. **In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their**



**destruction; neither shouldst thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. Thou shouldst not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldst not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity; Neither shouldst thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldst thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.**

For the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head. For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been. But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions. And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for YHWH hath spoken it. And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gilead. And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel shall possess that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which is in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south. **And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be YHWH's.**

**Obadiah 1:1-21**

We see here another picture of the EDOMITE state of Israel and obviously not YHWH's standard. The land and the kingdom are not freed from the Drama. The deception must first come to FULL AND COMPLETE POWER before it will be exposed by YHWH who is true. Only then does the land come under the control of YHWH and his people as indicated in verse 21. This is after Edom has been rooted out by true Israel (rectitude of authority). And this as the result of the 'great exodus' and the end time 'deluge' all happening on the same day...THE GREAT AND DREADFUL DAY OF YHWH.

What we see happening today in the Edomite State of Israel is nothing even close to the nature and character of YHWH as revealed in scripture...they do not represent the 'rectitude of authority' rather they ARE demonstrating the deceptive, murderous, lying, hateful character and nature of THE ANTI-CHRIST who must be deposed FROM THAT LAND after his full revelation as the 'god of this world' according to Scripture!

**Jeremiah 49:7-22** Concerning Edom, thus saith YHWH of hosts; Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished? Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time that I will visit him. If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough. **But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself:** his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he is not. Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me. For thus saith YHWH; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it. **For I have sworn by myself, saith YHWH, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.** I have heard a rumour from YHWH, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle. For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men. Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldst make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith YHWH. **Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith YHWH, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.** Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation

of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me? Therefore hear the counsel of YHWH, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them. The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea. Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs. **Jeremiah 49:7-22**

This is a fairly parrallel selection to the book of Obadiah we just looked at, but in it there are a few interesting tidbits not found in Obadiah. Verse 10 tells us clearly that 'Edom is CONCEALED'...he is deceiving the world into believing that he is someone other than Edom. Who will he come as? The Edomite Christian Nations SERVE the Edomite Jewish State which is the FALSE ISRAEL over which Satan will sit as the god of this world before being deposed. As we shall see in the next chapter, their final third World War against the terrorist bogey they themselves wave is intende to make that State the capital of the World in preparation of these prophecies being fulfilled. Edom is exposed as a man of violence trying to seize the kingdom by force. But it does not belong to him, THE OLDER SHALL SERVE THE YOUNGER. It has been PROMISED.

We should be starting to see Edom exposed while pretending to be Israel...you see, he has been caught on YHWH's own hook...YHWH set him up from the start...he told us the end from the beginning. Edom is pretending to be his brother Israel even as YHWH knew that devil would from the very beginning. If Jacob were the deceiver YHWH would have hated him...but YHWH is OMNISCIENT and used this event to ALLOW THE END TIME WORLD DECEPTION we all LIVE IN TODAY to take root so that in the END DAYS he could EXPOSE EDOM AS PROMISED and by so doing, DEMONSTRATE THE IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE OF HIS

OMNIPOTENCE. Remember...in the end only two classes of persons; sheep and goats. Edom and (true) Israel are in a struggle over Zion. It is Edom who tries to take the kingdom through violence and the political intrigue of men. We on the other hand await his promised overthrow upon our GREAT EXODUS.

Verse 14 tells us that it is YHWH who will give the message to attack the Edomite State of Israel. Verse 15 tells us that they are very small but greatly despised. Verse 16 tells us why...It becomes common knowledge that the EDOMITE STATE OF ISRAEL, along with the decieved Christian worshippers of the same Devil who are forcefully advancing their own world agenda, as we shall see in the next chapter, IS THE WORLDS' SPONSOR OF TERRORISM. Then we see as in previous verses, that YHWH pours out his retribution on this deceiver and the nations who helped him and they will be overthrown as Sodom and Gomorrah. The southern portion of the current Edomite State, including the Dimona nuclear site--is the historical land of Edom from where smoke rises forever. This is a FUTURE EVENT! It will happen, YHWH has DECLARED IT. Then and only then will the world know a righteous reign without deception. All planned and promised and grown out from the same gospel promise from the very beginning...the foundation of the world.

**Ezekiel 35:1-15** Moreover the word of YHWH came unto me, saying, Son of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and prophesy against it, And say unto it, Thus saith the YHWH Elohim; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate. I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am YHWH. Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end: Therefore, as I live, saith YHWH Elohim, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: since thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee. Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth. And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in

thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword. **I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am YHWH. Because thou hast said, "These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it";** whereas YHWH was there: Therefore, as I live, saith YHWH Elohim, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee. And thou shalt know that I am YHWH, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume. Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them. Thus saith YHWH Elohim; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Edom, even all of it: and they shall know that I am YHWH. **Ezekiel 35:1-15**

The above selection has some wonderful lessons in it for us. **Verse 10 tells us clearly that the land we know today as the State of Israel is actually TWO LANDS...**again, the southern portion always was, and still is, EDOM; and the northern portion shall become Yisra El when Yahwshua removes Edom at his glorious return. He also discloses some other interesting tidbits in this passage. One I will mention here is that Edom is saying some 'contemptable' things...like posing as YHWH's people when in fact they follow 'the opposer' (Satan) and are murdering the saints in the end days as scripture tells us happened in the past as ante-types.

YHWH, remember the children of Edom in the day of Y'roshalom, who said 'raze it, raze it even down to it's foundation'. **Psalm 137:7**

This happened once during the first century when the Edomite Rabbis conspired with Rome to destroy their brothers (the Messianic community) with the concurrent destruction of the Temple. And it will happen again before the Master returns. This

is a bit of history, the reference for which Bible scholars argue over. Let me give you a bit of insight on this history that the so called 'scholars' never discuss.

### **Herod and Edom**

It is supposed that King Herod was from one of the tribes of Israel...this is historically known (but rarely taught) to be FALSE. The 'Herodian dynasty' had its beginning with their progenitor ANTIPAS (antipater). Antipas was governor of Idumea after the Maccabean revolt over a hundred years before Messiah was born. Antipas, and the subsequent Edomite, Herodian kingship line, were not of the tribe of Yahudah but from the tribe of EDOM.

Idumea is the Greek variant of the Hebrew word EDOM. **Therefore we see it is the hated line of Esau/Edom (the imposter and the Azazel goat of the Atonements Sacrifice) that is ruling from Jerusalem at the first advent (AND the second advent) of the TRUE KING OF YISRA EL.** This is a glimpse of the fulfillment of THE anti-christ ante-typified in Herod, which conditions will exist again at the second advent of Messiah when he comes to depose Satan and send him to the 'wilderness' with the sins of men confessed upon his head.

Yahwshua represents the vicarious payment for disobedience according to the mercy, favor, and grace of YHWH. Edom represents the removal of worldly minded, selfish disobedience which is sin. This is required because the nature of YHWH cannot exist with a selfish nature exhibited in disobedience. I refer to this as the 'justice' requirement of YHWH's nature (but its really so much more...but beyond the scope of this thesis).

It is for this reason that Edom (through the Herodian kingship line) plotted to murder the infant King. He was not successful until the appointed time of the sacrifice some 30 years later when he was finally allowed to kill him (as written in the play book). But what he did not understand is that by doing so, he would be sealing his own fate and become UNWILLINGLY OBEDIENT to YHWH's plan. Satan and his agents do not understand the ante-types of scripture. They do not understand the

nature and character of their creator due to SELFISHNESS which is rebellion. They cannot trust YHWH because they LOVE THEMSELVES MORE. They are doomed to self-destruction in an 'end time deception' based in SELFISHNESS. Nothing can be done to cure their self imposed paradigm which is the cause of their spiritual blindness. How they choose to perceive the world and their role in it...whether in accord with the play book or by following the light of their own torches, this is the issue of all ages.

Here's more of what the online International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia has to say in regard to Edom: :

#### 5. Idumaea and the Idumeans:

West of the 'Arabah' the country they occupied came to be known by the Greek name Idumaea, and the people as Idumeans. Hebron, their chief city, was taken by Judas Maccabeus in 165 BC (1 Macc 4:29,61; 5:65). In 126 BC the country was subdued by John Hyrcanus, who compelled the people to become Jews and to submit to circumcision. Antipater, governor of Idumaea, was made procurator of Judea, Samaria and Galilee by Julius Caesar. He paved the way to the throne for his son Herod the Great. With the fall of Judah under the Romans, Idumaea disappears from history.

The fact is that the Romans referred to anyone from that general geographic area as being 'Yahudim', Yahudim literally means: 'praisers of YHWH' but is later translated as 'Jews' by the Edomites in power because:

1. Edom hates YHWH and tried through the line of their Edomite king Herod conspiring with the Emperors of the world to destroy Yisra-El (as we shall see was done not only in the Bar-Abbas/Yahwshua switcheroo for the cross...But also when they conspired with Vespasian to eliminate the wildly growing Messianic community which was getting too large so that there was fear that this supposed 'sect' would take over and the 'traditional' Rabbinic, Edomite Judaism which the Messiah condemned, would lose their (usurped) authority. He wants to supplant YHWH and his

laws. He wants to erase His name and replace it with meaningless forgeries as we saw earlier. And:

2. It helps Edom to conceal his identity. The reference above states that 'Idumaea disappeared from history' with the destruction of the Temple. But YHWH clearly states that he not only exists as an important 'end days' prophetic element to be recognized, but that these 'end-day's prophecies declare his being the very antithesis of his People Israel, and will be exposed in the last days to be ruling from that land posing as them. Who are YOU going to believe?

Let us recall that Yahwshua (and Paul) definitely make distinctions between one so called 'Jew' and another on many occasions with the following types of statements:

Yahwshua said: "Watch out! Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod." **Mark 8:15**

He also said to these same people: you are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. **John 8:44**

Later we see Yahwshua making distinctions between TRUE Yahudim (praisers of YHWH) and LIARS who are PRETENDING to be Yahudim (Edomites):

I know your tribulation and your poverty (but you are rich), and the blasphemy of those who say they are YHWH praisers and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. Revelation 2:9

And again:

Behold, I will cause those of the synagogue of Satan, who say that they are YHWH praisers, and are not, but lie-- behold, I will make them to come and bow down at your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Revelation 3:9

This actually is the core of the 'end time deception' and the 'powerful delusion' YHWH allows to overtake man just prior to the return of Messiah; it's roots going back to the garden deception which put us in bondage to Satan/Pharaoh in the first

place. As with his first advent when he came to fulfill not only the role of Passover Lamb, but as the YHWH goat in the Atonements Sacrifice, Edom must be ruling FROM JERUSALEM before Messiah comes to destroy him, AND THEN, according to Obadiah 1:21, the kingdom will BECOME YHWH's. Until then Edom will rule on the Mount of YHWH even as he did at the first advent of Messiah as we saw previously written in ObadYah and elsewhere. Then he is miraculously and utterly deposed at our being gathered to Messiah at the trumpet of his appearing. This is the Greater Exodus into the sabbath 'promise' only foreshadowed by the ante-typical Yahwshua 'leading the (physical) people' into the 'promised land' in the historical 'dry run' given for our end-time instruction.

### **The Edomite Conspiracy and the Azazel Atonements Sacrifice Exposed in the History of Man**

The historical evidence regarding what took place at the destruction of the temple is rather sketchy and surrounded by much tradition and nostalgia but here's what I have been able to glean from the historical evidence in tandem with our contract, the scripture:

Edomites (through the Herodian dynasty) were ruling in the land. The ruling parties installed the High Priests (who were all from the line of Annas, who was installed by the Governor of Syria in 7 AD and was **NOT from the line of Aaron as is YHWH's command for the Earthly priesthood**). Could Herod have been claiming the Melchizedek/Joshua king-priesthood promised in the scriptures? Yes, this is why Paul '**facetiously**' said

'I did not know he was the high priest' Acts 23:5

The High priest was the head of the Sanhedrin (the judicial branch) which was also controlled by the Herodian line. Imagine Paul not being familiar with them all...rediculous! He knew they were usurping YHWH's authority because **ACCORDING TO THE COMMANDS, THIS MAN DID NOT QUALIFY AS HIGH PRIEST!** Nor did Herod qualify to be King...they were **EDOMITE IMPOSTORS WHO**

**DID NOT COME IN ACCORD WITH THE DETAILS OF THE CONTRACT!** They were whitewashed tombs. The rightly divided scripture is the only way to **EVER** be able to tell the true from the false.

Finally the Pharisees (the religious clerics) came under the control of these same Edomites. The Rabbinic Jews controlled by the Rothschild family today, are the direct descendents of these historic Edomites and their Satanic father. Anyone not familiar with the power the 'Rothschild' family has wielded over the past two centuries has merely been the victim of Edoms' continued concealment of himself by controlling the focus (and blackouts) of the propaganda he feeds the world through one of his 5 major media information controlling, gate-keeping, propaganda publishing corporations, while at the same time achieving his **WORLD ASPIRATIONS** while keeping the world in the dark as regards his plans. Through these modern day information censors and spinsters, Edom is still murdering truth to this day. Truth has been thrown down and deception still **RULES**...those who believe themselves to be wiser and more deserving are willing to **MURDER THEIR OWN BROTHERS** to get what they want, than to trust the **LOVING PLAN** of the creator and lay down their selfish aspirations on his altar...will you lay down your life as a witness against their deeds? Through the 'good cop/ bad cop' Hegelian dialectic of political structure and control, his power grid to bring the whole world under his 'United Nations' style, one world government with him sitting as 'god' of the Earth and ruling from Jerusalem is nearing completion. It will come in like a flood.

After this Edomite Sanhedrin (along with the Pharisees who are the acknowledged progenitors of today's Rabbinic Jew) pronounced the death sentence upon the true King of Israel, the Lamb of YHWH, they confessed the sins of the nation upon their own heads and the heads of their descendents. In this way the first goat of the Atonement sacrifice was slain and the sins confessed upon the head of the second (yet to be removed in the 'day of YHWH' which completes the sacrifice). The Edomites in control forced the hand of the Roman Procurator to do their bidding through a bit of political maneuvering--as we shall see, the Edomite

specialty still in use today. Later they conspired with Emperor Vespasian to maintain their power after the destruction of the believing community and the Temple by his son, General Titus, as we will see.

After the Messiah had risen from the ground and was waived as the first fruit in accord with the commands he came to establish and uphold, showing himself to be the first-fruit of the Earth and the High Priest and mediator of the anticipated re-established contract under the Melchizedek administration, which was only ante-typically shadowed in the first contract, the Messianic community began to grow exponentially in Jerusalem; it was a wild-fire of faith in the PROMISES and in seeing the vision of Daniel revealed by Messiah. Acts tells us that in ONE DAY there were three thousand believers added to the community and in acts five it says...and this was toward the beginning of the persecution of believers around 40 AD (and we know persecution bring GLORY TO YHWH and his body GROWS rather than diminishes during persecution), that multitudes of men and women, were continually being added to their number Acts 5:14.

Scripture and History both indicate that the believing community, which was headed by the half brother of Messiah, Yacov (James), was a VERY LARGE community; by some estimates consisting of nearly a million believers. We also know that the Sanhedrin, after first arresting and beating the disciples in an attempt to intimidate them into silence, began a methodical program of arresting and killing disciples in an organized fashion which, because of the rapid popularity of this 'sect' (which was PURE ORTHODOXY in opposition to heretical error) particularly after the conversion of Paul, they were forced to discontinue that program and opted for a more sinister and effective plan to eliminate this threat to their established (yet usurped) authority.

It seems that after the fifth son of Annas murdered Yacov (the half brother of the Messiah and the head of the authoritative council in Jerusalem), around AD 62, they conspired with Rome (Emperor Vespasian and his son/general Titus) to destroy the rest of the believing community in

Jerusalem...the true Yahudim, along with the Temple. The devil was desperate to maintain power.

Rabbi Yochannan ben Zachai looted the Temple and snuck out of Jerusalem in a casket just before the pre-conspired destruction. He remained that long so that the trap he had set would not be detected by the masses until the gates had been (figuratively) closed behind him. History tells us that he had already transferred Temple treasures and the seat of power to Yavneh on the coast of the Mediteranean in the southern part of Israel (Edom). He, and Rabbi Akiva whom I will discuss at more length momentarily, had conspired to murder the Messianic community and in large part that is exactly what transpired with the destruction of Jerusalem. This is what is being referenced in the historical portion of Obadiah where it talks about how Edom had been part of the conspiracy with Rome to loot and destroy Jerusalem and kill off TRUE ISRAELITES, the Messianics, even to the point of standing in the fork of the road to capture (and kill ) those who were attempting to escape. These devils seethed with hatred toward those who exposed them as liars and threatened their political stranglehold on the people. Yahwshua knew the prophecies regarding Edom. This is why he warned us so many times in advance of what they will do to us.

The Edomites in control of the 'Jewish' community had conspired with Rome to set up a trap to murder the Messianic believers and all other 'undesirables' in Jerusalem. They made the transition to their new seat of power at Yavneh and they elevated Rabbi Akiva to prominent status as teacher of their 'new community.' Akiva immediately set out to obscure all the historically understood prophecies regarding the Messiah so that, by using their Talmud (placing its authority above YHWH's true authority), they could continue to usurp authority by claiming they alone had the authority to interpret scripture...and deny anyone else the opportunity to question their (illegitimate) authority. This was done so that they could PROFOUNDLY change the history and teachings of historical faith which had been clearly illuminated by the Messiah they had murdered. They wanted to end this threat to their power and they did. To this day the Edomite Rabbis do not

teach of the historical Messiah of the scriptures but rather against him. They twist the scriptures (through their translations) to say ridiculous things like the 'suffering servant' of Is. 53 is actually THE ENTIRE NATION suffering throughout history (propping up their own false flag 'holocaust' which we will also expose)...as if they had ever been pure, spotless, and silent so as to qualify as the sacrifice according to the details of the contract. What blasphemy!

Akiva, the father of today's Edomite Rabbinic Deception, was actually a Messianic proselyte who, after ignoring the warnings and rebuke of the Messianic brethren to give up his necromancy (practice of witchcraft), was ex-communicated from the Messianic community before the Temple's destruction. He became very bitter and joined the Pharisaic (Edomite) movement and joined in with the Edomite conspiracy with Zachai and Rome in moving their seat of power to Yavneh before the destruction of Jerusalem and the mass murder of TRUTH.

Akiva was the first to begin attempting to change the age old understanding of key Messianic scriptures to mean something altogether new. He twisted the scriptures into all manner of contortions in order to attempt to invalidate the age old, plain text understanding of scripture. This form of heresy continued with the teachings of 'Maimonide' (also known as the 'Rambam') in the late 12th and early 13th centuries. This SEETHING EDMITE HATRED TOWARD HIS BROTHER ISRAEL has been carried on by the Rothschild family line since they became a powerful business family at the end of the 1700's. This hatred for the Messiah has forced them to attempt to change the plain text meanings of Scripture so that their maintenance of this grotesque manipulation will force them to once again become venomous murderers. This message exposes their complicity and their EXISTENCE. It is the end time message for which WE MUST STAND AS WITNESSES EVEN UNTO DEATH (from which we shrink not if we trust the gospel promises as heretofore layed out; death for us is TEMPORAL). This is why the masses who claim to be Jews today, cannot see the truth. They are blinded by their Edomite rulers just as **all** the nations have been.

This conspiracy of Edomites who held, and wanted to maintain, their ILLIGITIMATE AUTHORITY with the destroying forces, the Romans, is EXACTLY the history being referenced in the prophecies of Obadiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel we looked at earlier. No other time in history fits so well as the facts regarding this history WHICH IS NEVER TAUGHT. This will bring the 'powerful delusion' and 'end time deception' right up to the end with a grand finale of a powerful end time faith movement and the subsequent persecution from our own brothers, the Edomite murderers usurping authority, right up to the very end; which cycle then self perpetuates...more come to faith when they see the faith of others demonstrated in REALITY. The truth stands up in the face of Evil and others will take courage and follow suit until at some point the lie is overcome. It is Yisra-El who is removed from the marketplace of ideas (through various means) before Satan can be seated on his throne and call himself 'King and High Priest' on this Earth as scripture declares WILL HAPPEN. The Edomites perpetuate ignorance of this plan through deception. They have even introduced terms like 'Jew' and 'Gentile', words which do NOT occur in the HEBREW STANDARD. The Biblical terms to understand are Yahudim (YHWH praisers) who compose Israel, and FALSE Yahudim (who coined the term 'Jew') who is EDOM (which is ALL THE OTHER NATIONS which do not fit the profile of Israel) who is PRETENDING TO BE ISRAEL and are TAKING THE KINGDOM BY FORCE BECAUSE THEY ARE VIOLENT AND SEEK TO ESTABLISH THE KINGDOM THROUGH VIOLENCE because they are deceived by Satan.

After this next chapter in which we will review recent history from the prophetic paradigm, we will only then be ready to enter into the 'deep end' of the pool, if you will. We then look at the concept of 'time' as revealed through the 'Old Testament' revelations. All of this in order to bring us to a coherent ante-typical foreshadowing of what we shall be in the 'fullness of time,' as a construct within which the 'birth of the sons of YHWH' which is the purpose for the existence of time, will cease to exist. All this in preparation for entering the Ark according to the APPOINTED TIME. But let's review recent history first.

## Section 2.3

### The Edomite Messiah Exposed as the Deceiver in the Prophetic 'Controversy Over Zion'

The following is the argument for EDOM being in a CONTROVERSY Over Zion through DECEPTION. Here I shall give the very brief version of the Goals and history of 'Evangelical Dispensationalism' (also known as Zionism; two sides of the same deception and the terms are PRACTICALLY interchangeable in regard to GOALS AND OUTCOMES of each), which shall then be clearly seen as Edom fulfilling what we have previously seen prophetically written in his regard. You must keep in mind that this doctrine is essentially the long-term blueprint which has shaped the politics and caused the wars the 'Christian West' for more than 200 years. Politics is the subsequent action by which the beast is revealed to have created as a result of manipulating world religio/politico BELIEFS which steer those actions toward the same goal; they are exposed here as being the very WHORE RIDING THE BACK OF THE BEAST of Rev. 17 toward the same GOAL. The role of the Rothschild Family as the MEDIATOR of this Edomite conspiracy is often overlooked as their deals are all done in secret; but the result of deeds leaves an unmistakable trail.

Again, one must study to show one's self approved so as not to be ashamed. I leave it to you to prove these things out for yourself as I have done. Only in this way can you really say it belongs to you. If one is accurate in assembling the mathematical equation of YHWH's self revelation, which is precise and does not waiver or change from it's beginning to end, then I believe we can discover who is Yisra-El and who is Edom in the course of fairly recent history. Those beliefs and politics, which have resulted in two World Wars in their attempt to 'take the kingdom by force' will be clearly seen as violent Edom whose patron saint (family) is Rothschild (who I have no doubt are considered the most beautiful and decent of people).

What we are about to see is the 'retrospective' (as any detective does) nature of (recent) world events in order to see if there is any pattern that may indicate the prediction of future events. It must be noted that madam Rothschild said: 'if my sons did not want wars, there would be no wars.' It would behoove the student to do a quick review of the Rothschild family history at this time. You can google up tons of information and timelines. Here is a link for your convenience to one of them that I just briefly reviewed to make sure it was substantially correct [Rothschild Family Timeline](#).

So let's assume there was a family, a business family, who was chosen by Satan himself as a victim of his deceit, who he exalts with riches and power for the purpose of achieving his end-time, one world order agenda...how does one get away with such a CONSPIRACY?

If someone in such a position wanted to 'hide' their actions do they not have the power to do so for a time only? Yes. He could easily keep himself out of the media so as not to be discovered by the masses he deceives, potentially forever; and that of course is his hope. But YHWH EXPOSED HIM IN SCRIPTURE BEFORE IT EVER HAPPENED! From the FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD. This is the unveiling of IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE regarding a world CONSPIRACY which most men are complicit in through DECEPTION.

Retrospectively we can, by PROPERLY ASSEMBLING ALL THE FACTS, establish not only the EXISTENCE of the culprit, but the evidence of what was done in secret. It would again behoove the student who is still un-familiar with the name Rothschild and what their family history recounts in order to get an idea of what is happening in a world, media blackout regarding what they may be doing NOW! With that preface, **let us begin to establish facts which expose Edom in prophetic action.**

Christian Dispensationalism is erroneously thought to have sprung from the teachings of the prolific Christian Missionary, John Nelson Darby (1800-1881). It is taught today by every major 'profit of the Lord' eating delicacies at Jezabels' table provided to them through their 501c3



compromises. They are set up as 'state sponsored' religious leaders while at the same time continuing a charade of a 'seperation' of their faith and governmental policies. They have the same goals and agendas. Some of these men have even been called 'king makers', a title they covet (even though the scriptures condemn the action as I will point out). The names of these men include those of Hal Lindsey, Billy Graham, Tim LaHay, Charles Colson, Pat Robertson, James Dobson and so many others as to make the list tedious (and again, beyond the scope of this thesis). I must point out that only YHWH can judge the heart, some of them may in fact be YHWH's sheep still asleep. We cannot judge motives and intents beyond the face value of actions which admittedly, some live as enemies of the stauros (execution stake) of Messiah. They may be sincere...to the point of being sincerely wrong. If they are in rebellion to the WRITTEN PLAN then they are OPPOSERS (the Master demonstrated the Satanic nature of such opposition to the 'play book' for our instruction, when he called Peter, Satan).. That in itself should be a reminder not to place our faith in someone elses claimed relationship or through an establishment; build your own relationship with the father through the tools given! To the law and the prophets, if they speak not according to them it is because there is no light in them.

Well, this doctrine which they would all concede came from Darby, taught that the ancient land of the exhiled Jews had to be repatriated with European Jewry and the Nation of Israel had to once again come into existence for the fulfillment of prophecy (and they are right in that, but deceived by not understanding that they are actively working to establish Satan's throne which MUST PRECEDE YAHWSHUA'S RETURN). They believe that, not only must the nation come into existence, but it must be enabled by the 'christian nations,' according to their hope and faith, to become the most powerful nation on the planet in preparation for their anticipated victory in the 'War of Armageddon' (which they also perceive incorrectly as regards scripture). Unfortunately, as we have thus far demonstrated, the faith of most "Christendom" has been misplaced so as to support this Edomite Deception known as Dispensational/Zionist Theology, through

deceiving the masses through their religious and political leaders who are controlled and who themselves control the shape of Satans' political rise to the throne. It is a huge, Satanic conspiracy to enslave men with an end time delusion, an EDOMITE DECEPTION!

Darby's eschatalogical position was not concieved in a vacuum. It was really the product of book which a contemporary had given him and which was the inspirational seed for Darbys' subsequent work. This contemporary of Darby was named Edward Irving (1792-1834) and the book was entitled, in Spanish: 'The coming of the Messiah in Glory and Majesty.'

The author claimed to be a Sephardic Jew named Juan Josephat Ben Ezra who had been converted to 'Christianity' and who had seen an eschatological 'vision' which is the content of his book. He saw the necessity for the 'Jew' to be in their 'homeland' once again before the return of the Messiah. But this was all based on and steeped in deception and wickedness from the very beginning. The fact is that the supposed author was actually a 'ghost name' under which the Spanish Jesuit Priest (Catholic) named Manual Lacunza (1731-1801) wrote this work which Darby and all major Protestant theology since, have propogated feverishly as Protestantism.

That's right folks! The supposed 'Protestant' theology of 'Dispensationalism,' for which so many religious and political leaders have spent their lives to establish in places of world power, originally sprung from the mind of a CATHOLIC JESUIT PRIEST--who was LYING! Imagine that!

You know the Jesuits have their own 'rich' history of secret intrigue and murder that a student would do well to understand a bit about. In fact, being that it is a 'secret society' itself, and it's an established historical fact that Rothshild formed his 'ring of power' (for you Tolkienites:) called the ILLUMINATI in order to control all the other 'secret rings' of POWER in society, and so it is not a far leap to suggest that the Jesuits are also being controlled (at least now after Rothschild enlisted Adam Weishaupt to form his Master Ring to control all the others), by an unseen head (Satan)

who is forming a one world body through secret organizations all interconnected at the top and who influence EVERYONE IN WORLD POWER TODAY to become one with the 'BORG' if you will. The Satanic counterpart to the BODY OF MESSIAH is a WORLD BODY SYSTEM! But allow me to get back to Darby and the secret lies of our CULTURE AND TRADITION which assist the SATANIC COUNTERFEIT.

I must ask at this point then, understanding that Darby's theology is merely the popularization of an EDMITE (Jesuit) LIE, and since protestants call on the same names as the Catholic, they believe in the same trinity, they disregard the same 'Old Testament' as practically irrelevant, they celebrate the same festivals of 'Christmas and Easter', and they have the same political and religious eschatological goals (although for separate reasons and achieved through different motivating impetus), against what are they 'protesting' of any practical significance in the world today? They are two sides of the same coin! They are BOTH the 'whore' which rides the beast...INSTITUTIONALIZED RELIGION! They are both deceived in an EDMITE DECEPTION IN A CONTROVERSY OVER ZION! As prophesied here:

But when they said, "Give us a king to lead us"...YHWH said to Samuel: "Listen to all that the people are saying to you; it is not you they have rejected, **but they have rejected me as their king as they have done from the day I brought them up out of Egypt until this day, forsaking me and serving other authorities....** Now listen to them; but warn them solemnly and **let them know what the king who will reign over them will do.**"

The rest of the account essentially enumerates and outlines a PEOPLE ENSLAVED BY THE MURDEROUS WAR MACHINE THEY CHOSE OVER YHWH AS THEIR KING! Through not understanding the plan, man will install Satan over him on a World Kingdom throne.

Clearly we can understand that AS A RESULT OF DISOBEDIENCE SATAN WILL COME TO HIS THRONE WHO WILL DESTROY HIMSELF AND THOSE WHO FOLLOW HIM. The Messiah and

his followers who were anointed and WAITING IN THE WILDERNESS (as merely ANTE-TYPIFIED BY DAVID and his men) will then step into the VACUUM of power left from the nuclear holocaust that scripture clearly shows coming. The worlds' sheep for the first time will be under the direct control of THE SHEPHERD OF LOVE. Well, back to Darby.

Darby's deception (in accord with the prophetic Edomite Deception whose message has been sealed UNTIL NOW) was not only very widely accepted in the latter half of the 19th century with Darby's popularization of it, but has since continually picked up momentum in its growth in government and society in general. The list of so called 'believers' who have propagated this error is long and far reaching into every corner of world politics. We will only touch on a few of the most critical proponents toward the early rise and success of this world-wide conspiratorial error which itself stands condemned as part of the religious whore of the Edomite Deception (which is the whore riding the governmental Beast of Rev. 17).

We can determine their participation in regard to this error by the correlating success it enjoys as a result of their work; this is done to demonstrate the nature and character of the work, despite the motivation of their hearts, which again only YHWH alone can and will judge perfectly when it's time for that, according to the play book. Sheep on right, goats on left; according to what they DO!

The facts documented here demonstrate that British and American citizens in particular, have supported Zionism en masse, in ignorance, FOR THE ENTIRETY OF THE 20TH CENTURY. This is the result of the Edomites Governing elite influence over their constituencies through propaganda, and through social engineering tactics that become most apparent under fast paced, totalitarian regimes. The masses think they have some control in steering the politics...but Edom is now too powerful, its all an illusion that allows the Edomite masters of deception to remain the unseen 'Puppet Masters.' Be patient, we shall see Edom clearly running things before we are through here.

As the historical facts that follow demonstrate, the Dispensational/Zionist controlled nations have used wars to achieve their political goals as a natural consequence of their misplaced faith. The scriptures tell us that they are violent men trying to seize the kingdom through violence. Quite as likely, as indicated in other scriptures regarding mens tongues and eyes melting in their heads while still standing on their feet', is the possibility of 'nukes' going off all over. In fact, it seems clear that it is in the midst of this that Yahwhsua comes and we with him. We will watch thousands falling all around us as we are impervious to the holocaust by means of our 'heavenly bodies' that we would have just entered as an 'ark' to keep us safe from the destruction all around which is the end result of Satanic World Control, the Edomite Deception which veils men in darkness in preparation to be robbed by THE THEIF.

We, having been 'translated' thus, are impervious to the fireballs the Edomites will have unleashed upon themselves...Yahwhsua saves man from his own self destruction...and this also accounts for the major geographical changes to the land that must occur **before Yahwhsua builds his Temple according to prophecy**. But I digress, let's get back to an overview of EDMITE DECEPTION stemming directly from Darbys work, which I will then PROVE from the supporting history itself and then we will SEE IT UNSEALED IN PROPHECY as promised in the 'end-days' it would be.

WWI secured the land for Europes' Jews to emigrate under the protection of the Balfour Declaration. One problem. They didn't want to go. No problem. Enter their 'agent of change' Adolf Hitler.

So with WWI they took the Land. With WWII they raised their own (admittedly disturbed) 'agent of change', as we will document, in order to force his unwilling 'Jewish' brother (that's right, you will learn that Hitler was an Edomite Rothschild!) into the land they were otherwise refusing to enter. Using Hitler as their puppet tool, they manipulated his own inner turmoil, as the facts will demonstrate, for the purpose of achieving their twisted Edomite goals. Hitler was an Edomite TOOL. A mentally tortured man that could have

otherwise been helped through his serious issues as opposed to being manipulated by them. How else could it have ended...it was all suicidal from the beginning...even as is Satan's End as ante-typified by King Saul (and others)! But again I digress, we will establish those facts directly. Let's get back on point.

Dispensational Zionism, which had been successful in procuring the Land but unsuccessful in getting the 'Jews' (located predominantly in Europe), to emigrate, despite the various social engineering tactics employed toward that end. Even calling it 'beloved zionism' and trying to foment some nostalgic regard in the minds of the comfortable Jews who were not willing to be 'pioneers' for the 'cause.' It even came down to using the propaganda slogan 'land with no people for a people with no land' as a precursor to forcing them to go. This all has to be done according to the Edomite Prophecies we've previously enumerated in detail. It is not an accident nor is it YHWH's people who are supposed to be involved with building this end-time tower of Babyl.

So they used Hitler to 'spank the unwilling and disobedient Jew' into doing the will of the Dispensational Zionists. This religious dogma was also used as the foundational basis upon which the WORLD GOVERNMENT called the United Nations, was established. This Edomite controlled 'world government' (originally formed as the 'leage of nations' and may change again if they go too far off course of the Edomite Deception blueprint) has established the Edomite State with events unfolding directly after WWII. Their final form of World Government (which will be achieved through 'wars of terror' they wage against their own peoples and nations) will place them in a position to then hand their 'world government' which they will have finally wrestled some control of, over to Satan as outlined in Revelation. Remember that prophecy says that Edom is ruling from Zion UNTIL THE DAY OF YHWH when the 'Controversy over Zion' will have its final end.

Finally WWIII, which can be argued began with the 'false flag' 9-11 operation with its subsequent, predetermined actions based in error and deception contrived in advance for that purpose. Their

specific plans and writings are also beyond the scope of this expose but can be accessed and the student would do well to do so. We need only go back a few years to people like Albert Pike who, as part of the secret Masonic organization (who's members at the lower level are all real nice people who take great pride in their slogan 'Masons, We built America' but are deceived puppets as well) was commissioned to form the secret 'KKK'. He also wrote the book called 'Morals and Dogmas' which is the foundation for Masonry today. He wrote of three world wars with the last one to end religion (this is the beast who burns the whore when finished with her assistance in accomplishing his objectives). History demonstrates him to be a literal worshipper of LUCIFER.

Well, directly from his 'blueprint writings' which are seen as prophetic (and they are, satanically so) by the worlds secret societies whose members are at the top levels of every government or beurocratic administration EVERYWHERE IN THE WORLD, come equally congruent plans toward acheiving the EDMITE DECEPTION. For instance in equally damning documents of this era such as 'Project For A New American Century' (PNAC) co-authored by Dick Cheney and Donald Rumsfeld, and 13 other current White House officials who are obviously either Edomites themselves (as seen by their actions which support the prophetic Edomite Conspiracy) or are each somehow 'reigned in' when needed as a SERVANT of Edom; puppet tools, if you will. Let us not forget that both Presidents Bush (father and son) were members (along with their progenitor Prescott, who was Hitler's number one supporter in the United States...even wearing Nazi regalia in public) of the secret Yale society ring of POWER, the Skull and Bones, which is the cousin to the one Hitler belonged to in Germany/Austria called the Thule Society.

**Essentially their Third World War will in the end accomplish two major objectives which are not explicitly outlined in any detail but can be seen as the result of the policies they have and continue to implement:**

1. Secure and Strengthen (in sundry ways) the Edomite Deception called the State of Israel which opposes TRUE ISRAEL (remember the definition?) in the CONTROVERSY OVER ZION.

It is, by any objective measure not seen through the distorted lenses of the deception to be nothing less than an Imperialistic, aggressive position in the middle of the Islamic world in preparation of it being the capital of their One World Order where they will give their authority to the Satanic Messiah. Talk about a recipe for disaster!

2. Cause the masses of the people of the 'Western, christianized (edomite trained) nations' whom are being manipulated by Satan the theif who creates the darkness he loots in, to agree to a One World Order (whether the United Nations or an adaptation of it) that the peoples of the world will turn to as a means of acheiving 'peace'. Once given power through consent by deception, they can then give all their power to Satan in accord with prophecy. He will then introduce the EDMITE OATH of 'patriotism' in order to be allowed to CONTINUE buying groceries from his stores IN HIS SYSTEM.

The ravaged nations will be 'punch drunk' from the blows their own pretended 'leaders' foist upon them as a 'choice' (all available choices predetermined of course to be in line with centuries old objectives). As a direct result of false flag terror and other 'social engineering' tactics being used on its own people, when the time is right these Edomite conspirators will reign in their Edomite controlled media in order to drive the uneasy masses into accepting everything they propose through their pre-selected 'options'. They will merely wave the bogey man and then prop up the 'solutions/choices'. It's a grand illusion perpetrated by a conspiratorial network of magicians who are empowered by the ignorance and error they themselves are conciously propogating.

Let's now get into the details of the historical root of Dispensational-Zionist Theology, which is also part of the Edomite Deception of prophecy, and trace the accomplishment of it's goals through history. By observing the clues left behind, this 'unseen hand' will be exposed to have an agenda that is parallel with those of Satan, Edom, and the nations Edom leads in prophecy. Here are the tenets of Darby's Protestant theology which were inspired by Lying, **Catholic** Jesuits as it is still taught in mainline **Protestant** Christianity. Again, it cannot be understated the influence of this

religious ideology has had in motivating major political agendas AND WAR for (at least) the two Western Nations of Britain and U.S.A. over the past 150 years.

Tenets of Christian Zionism or Dispensationalism:

1. A unique, literal hermeneutical approach to scripture which, when 'properly' applied gives rise to the rest of the tenets as follows:
2. God has not rejected, replaced or finished with his 'Chosen People' the Jews...they have a Divinely ordained and glorious future. Those who bless the Jews toward these goals will themselves be blessed and those who curse them shall themselves be accursed.
3. The Jews must be restored to the the Biblical Land as a Nation...it is their Divine right.
4. Jerusalem must be Capital of the restored Nation of Israel.
5. The Temple must be rebuilt in it's original location.
6. Hostility from the Palestinians/Arabs must be anticipated as they have been rejected by God and therefore HATE His Chosen People the Jews and will do all they can to impede progress.
7. Armageddon...the day when ALL the nations of the world (since all Christians by this time will have been whisked away in the protection program they call the 'blessed hope' or 'rapture') will gather around Israel for the purpose of destroying it and will themselves end up being destroyed THEN ISRAEL WILL REIGN SUPREME.

Isn't it quite interesting how all these goals and objectives dovetail quite nicely into the previously looked as goals of Edomite Christianity; you know, the one's that supposedly came from a Jew, who we know was pretending to be a Christian, who turned out to be a lying Jesuit, and is now the major goal of evangelical (Edomite), Protestant Christianity today?

To sum it up short and sweet, the supposed separate faiths of Catholics/Jesuits, Protestant Dispensationalists, Rabbinic Jews, and even Secular Humanists (not to mention the impotent Eastern mystic faiths) are all playing by the same Edomite Deception 'playbook' as it were. Although these 'plays' are contained within the scriptures and shall happen, it is also clear through the same scriptures that it is EDOM (who is concealed from the world) who is bringing all the nations together under its leadership in preparation to give Satan the reigns of World dominance from his throne in Jerusalem. This is THE END-TIME, WORLD DECEPTION which will bring the Edomite 'Lord' they all serve, to his One World Order Throne; which he has been working to establish for so many thousands of years. The Jesuits, Christians, and Jews, have had the goal before they even had physical control of the land, of MAKING A NATION CALLED THE 'STATE OF ISRAEL' THE MOST POWERFUL NATION ON EARTH WITH JERUSALEM AS CAPITAL OF THEIR NEW WORLD ORDER.

This has been the goal of Edom for thousands of years and is STILL THE PLAN TODAY. Let's trace just a few key persons and events to get a picture of Edom in action and see where we are according to the plan as exposed in the previous chapter.

### **Lord Shaftesbury 1839**

Lord Shaftesbury, a prominent and influential member of the British Parliament. In 1839 Shaftesbury published an essay in the distinguished literary journal the Quarterly Review, titled "The State and Restoration of the Jews." In this work he stated the phrase "a people with no country for a country with no people." 57 years later the new 'Father of Zionism' puppet Theodore Hertzl, popularized Shaftesbury's propaganda this way: "a land of no people for a people with no land." The fact is that the land WAS POPULATED BY SEVERAL HUNDRED THOUSAND ARABS (nearly 1 million).

Lord Shaftesbury had lobbied for increased presence of British troops in Palestine for the express purpose of facilitating the repopulation of

Palestine with Jews. His greatest success was in influencing so many within British Parliament...not the least of whom were William Hechler and Arthur Balfour who took up his torch.

### **1891 The British Labor Leader says of the Rothschilds:**

“This blood-sucking crew has been the cause of untold mischief and misery in Europe during the present century, and has piled up its prodigious wealth chiefly through fomenting wars between States which ought never to have quarrelled.

Whenever there is trouble in Europe, wherever rumours of war circulate and men’s minds are distraught with fear of change and calamity you may be sure that a hook-nosed Rothschild is at his games somewhere near the region of the disturbance.”

Common perceptions as revealed in comments like this worried the Rothschilds who wish to remain unseen and they then began to control Media (and therefore world perception) with the purchase of the Reuters news agency.

### **William Hechler 1894**

William Hechler published his own work entitled 'The Restoration of the Jews to Palestine' in 1894. Hechler was the son of London Jewish society missionaries who later became the Anglican Chaplain to the British Embassy in Vienna in 1885. This was a very strategic position as Vienna later became the headquarters of the 'World Zionist Movement' of the Jews. In fact Hechler was one of only three non Jews invited to the first 'World Congress of Zionist Jews' held in Vienna because he was a 'founding father' of this supposed 'Jewish' movement. Hechler spoke often of the 'need to restore Jews to Palestine according to Old Testament prophecies.' He was one of many who championed the secular, non-religious Jew, Theodor Hertzl, as the figurehead for the 'Zionist Movement of the Jews.' He met with Hertzl on many occasions giving him advice and instruction which Hertzl notes in the pages of his own diary.

### **Theodore Herzl 1896**

57 years after Lord Shaftesbury published his work, and 2 years after that of William Hechler, the commonly recognized 'Jewish founder' of Zionism (he was the NECESSARY Jewish figurhead 'Uncle Tom' sort), Theodore Herzl, wrote his work in 1896 entitled "The Jewish State" wherein he popularized the propaganda slogan (a rephrase of Shaftesbury's earlier slogan) “a land of no people for a people with no land.” Again ignoring the FACT that Palestine was inhabited by nearly a million Arabs at the time.

### **1897 The First World Zionist Congress Convenes.**

The first Zionist Congress was led by the non religious Jew and symbolic founder, Theodor Herzl. **Herzl had planned to hold the gathering in Munich but due to the OVERWHELMING JEWISH OPPOSITION** (the vast majority of 'Jews' opposed 'Zionism' as still many do today but you don't hear about it in the media), **he transferred the gathering to Basel, Switzerland.** Here is the only goal of Jewish Zionism as established in that first congress (51 years later they achieved that goal).It is followed by the declared methods utilized to achieve it as follows:

### **Zionism seeks to establish a home for the Jewish people in Eretz-Israel secured under public law.**

Clearly the above is also the goal of Darby's Dispensational Devilry which he earlier recieved from a Jesuit Liar who may have been promoted by the Rothschilds themselves. Lets continue:

The Congress contemplates the following means to the attainment of this end:

1. The promotion by appropriate means of the settlement in Eretz-Israel of Jewish farmers, artisans, and manufacturers.
2. The organization and uniting of the whole of Jewry by means of appropriate institutions, both local and international, in accordance with the laws of each country.
3. The strengthening and fostering of Jewish national sentiment and national consciousness.

4. Preparatory steps toward obtaining the consent of governments, where necessary, in order to reach the goals of Zionism.

1905 the Zionist Propaganda called 'Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion' are 'discovered.'

This is probably the most brilliant and most effective pieces of EDOMITE propaganda I've ever seen. It is able to convey separate messages to differing people but brings them all into congruence of working toward the Goals of the Edomites who wrote it, and allows them to remain as the 'unseen hand.' At the same time, it appeals to Jewish pride and to anti-semitic sentiments, pitting Jew against Non-Jew in such a way as to deceive both in order to achieve its goals. Another 'Hegelian dialectical illusion'. There is much truth regarding the goals of (and allurements for) the Jewish Zionist Leadership (I believe this to be a perfect example of the 'Wisdom of Teman' by which Edom is characterized in the prophecies we looked at previously).

### **WWI and the 'Balfour Declaration' of 1917**

In 1917 Arthur Balfour found support in the British cabinet when he submitted and had approved his declaration to repatriate the Jews to the ancient land. After Britain seized Palestine from Ottoman/Turk control during WWI, Balfour dispatched troops to the land to protect and support the emigration of European Jews to the land **against the expressed desire of the indigenous, owner-occupants of the land**, the Palestinians; and the vast majority of European Jewry who absolutely refused to emigrate. Lord Rothschild expressed his gratitude to him in letters the two had occasion to exchange.

### **Woodrow Wilson 1922**

The Balfour Declaration was supported by American President Wilson and was adopted word for word in a joint resolution by Congress on 30th June, 1922. This opened the door for unrestrained emigration of the Jews to the land of Palestine. The problem was, THEY DIDN'T WANT TO GO. They were comfortable in their respective host nations where they enjoyed good lifestyles and a

move to the desert of Palestine as a 'pioneer' was NOT AT ALL ENTICING to the vast majority of the world's Jews. Now that they had the land, what would the Dispensational Zionist EDOMITES need to do to fill it with Jews to achieve their goal of 'statehood'?

### **Adolf Hitler and the EDOMITE Holocaust 1933**

It was taught by anti-semites, Dispensationalists and Zionist supporters alike...Edomites, both Christian and Jew (and even secular), that Hitler was a 'messenger of divine wrath.' The prevailing propaganda at the time was that Hitler was sent to chasten the supposedly stiff-necked, disobedient Jews. Pious Jews (which were the vast majority of world Jewry at that time) recognized the lie of Dispensational Zionism according to Scripture and opposed it then AND NOW...Edomite controlled media does not want people to know that fact.

Here's another. This is a short portion of a Wikipedia article about Walter Langer who studied Hitlers' life in great detail. By investigating the facts of Hitlers life, Langer was able to do the groundbreaking, psychoanalytic work which correctly predicted Hitlers' suicide.

Based on that study, in 1972, Basic Books of New York City published The Mind of Adolf Hitler (the secret wartime report) by Walter Langer with the Foreword by William L. Langer and an Afterword by Robert G. L. Waite. According to that book not only was Adolf Hitler supported by the Rothschilds, he was a Rothschild. On pages 111-113 Langer writes: "Adolf's father, Alois Hitler, was the illegitimate son of Maria Anna Schicklgruber. It is generally supposed that the father of Alois Hitler was a Johann Georg Hiedler, a miller's assistant. Alois, however, was not legitimized, and he bore his mother's name until he was forty years of age when he changed it to Hitler. // There are some people who seriously doubt that Johann Georg Hiedler was the father of Alois. Thyssen and Koehler, for example, claim that Chancellor Dollfuss had ordered the Austrian police to conduct a thorough investigation into the Hitler family. As a result of this investigation a secret document was prepared that proved that Maria Anna Schicklgruber was living in Vienna at

the time she conceived. At that time she was employed as a servant in the home of Baron Rothschild. As soon as the family discovered her pregnancy she was sent back to her home in Spital where Alois was born. If it is true that one of the Rothschilds is the real father of Alois Hitler, it would make Adolf a quarter Jew. According to these sources, Adolf Hitler knew of the existence of this document and the incriminating evidence it contained. In order to obtain it he precipitated events in Austria and initiated the assassination of Dollfuss. According to this story, he failed to obtain the document at that time since Dollfuss had secreted it and had told Schuschnigg of its whereabouts so that in the event of his death the independence of Austria would remain assured.” Langer's information came from the high level Gestapo officer, Hansjürgen Koehler. In 1940, Koehler published a book under the title "Inside the Gestapo. Hitler's Shadows over the World.” (Pallas Publ. Co., Ltd. London, 1940). He writes about the investigations into Hitler's background carried out by the Austrian Chancellor, Dollfuss, in the family files of Hitler. Koehler actually viewed a copy of the Dollfuss documents which were given to him by Heydrich, the overlord of the Nazi Secret Service. The file, he wrote, "caused such havoc as no file in the world ever caused before" (Inside the Gestapo, p 143).

You see folks. Hitler didn't even know he was a Jew until after he had been taught to hate them by his EDMITE MASTERS. He was troubled from his youth. The Edomites used him like a puppet...they are without scruples...RUTHLESS, MURDEROUS, LYING SATANISTS much more wicked than their mere errand boy, Hitler. **THEY OWN THE WAR CHESTS and PROFIT FROM MAKING WAR!** Isn't this what YHWH told Samuel? We would become slaves to a self-perpetuating WAR MACHINE?

By the time Hitler came to power (though many more had emigrated and subsequently left after Zionist control of the land had been achieved) there were only 65,000 Jews in Palestine...a mere 11% of the total population (solid proof that 'zionism needed help' in order to achieve their agenda). The year before Hitler came to power (1932) emigration to Palestine was a mere 9,500 persons. The year he

came to power (1933) it jumped to 30,000! In 1934 emigration to Palestine was 42,000 and in 1935 it was 61,000! Hitler did more toward the goals of the Zionists than they want you to know...he nearly doubled the population to 22% Jewish in a few short years!

Hitler was the necessary 'agent of change' that the Zionists needed. Without a demonic figure they could use for the purpose of whipping the unwilling and disobedient Jews into submission to their goals, their agenda of a 'State of Israel' could be shelved for years, if not indefinitely. This is why Christians and Jews were not only silent, but were co-conspirators in the same Edomite plot. Their deceived masses believed the propaganda that the 'Jew' was being punished. This is of course in line with violent Edomite policies earlier seen. Where Edom is willing to throw anyone under the bus that will help him achieve his goals. Remember that part of their twist on Isaiah 53 pointed out earlier, is that Edom uses his own brothers to achieve the greater 'cause". They console themselves with the (misplaced) hope that the 'end will justify the means.'

#### **1946 the world closes its doors to the Jews**

After the war, there was NOWHERE else for the Jews to go...the Edomite controlled nations of the world closed their doors upon them and FORCED THEM to emigrate to the desert of Palestine (in accord with the very purpose for the Edomite Zionist war on its own people through Hitler to achieve as its GOAL)...never giving them any practical choice in the matter; they were refugees who had NO CHOICE but become willing pawns in a Satanic Move of men. Since being forced there, they have been conditioned to accept and even love their captors. It is a proven psychological aspect of Sociopath aggression (and dependence) to develop such dysfunctional relationships.

#### **1948 The Edomite 'State of Israel' declared by the Edomite controlled United Nations (created for THAT purpose).**

After finally increasing the population (to over 50% Jewish and less than 50% Arab) and forcing their policies through their own illegitimate



'authorities', the Edomite Jews achieved part of their goal, that of becoming a 'nation' and they have been flexing their muscles in the Edomite State of Israel ever since. They understand fully that they have powerful Edomite Christian friends (also serving Satan) in the West who will do just about anything for them...and that they can get away with just about anything. Those Western Nations of UK and US (as the main brokers) are the 'parents' if you will and their child, the 'State' of Israel is a very spoiled child, if you will. According to the scriptures, that situation will not get better. Eventually the whole world will become aware that the Edomite State of Israel (**and ALL those who support it**) is the hidden sponsor of all the worlds' TERROR, according to prophecy; which I have comprehensively outlined here for your general understanding.

It's interesting to note that the Knesset (the governmental headquarters of the State of Israel) was built by the Rothschilds on 'donated' (stolen?) Rothschild land. The land was donated by the Rothschild family and the building was paid for and built according to secret blueprints which we see in the finished structure, incorporate many ancient Babalonian icons known within the 'secret society' associations which the Rothschild family infiltrated and rules over through their 'ring of power'; which again controls all the other rings of elite secret societies or **EDOMITE WORLD GOVERNMENT**. This is the secret government which is really in control of the Edomite role of the drama unfolding on the world scene today. It is beyond the scope of this thesis to go into those easily established facts. But simply put, Edom Controls **COMMERCE** (remember, Satan was polluted by the abundance of his commerce).

As the facts above demonstrate, Zionism began as a political agenda of Christians who had an agenda to repatriate Jews to the land of Palestine. We see that they worked closely together with the Rothschild family (who own and run the Knesset) and this retrospective evidence is the smoking gun which proves them all to be co-conspirators in the **EDOMITE DECEPTION** of prophecy; promised from the foundation of the world to be exposed in the end days for **ALL TO SEE**. All secrets will be **MANIFEST!** Again, as promised.

These Edomite Nations (as **any nation** that is not TRUE Israel is called in the end-days since Edom is clearly manipulating them all, as we previously saw in scripture) are all essentially under Edomite control steered mostly by the centuries old Rothschild family dream to rule the world for which someone entered into conspiracy with Satan himself to achieve; and others since have 'joined together to share HIS purse,' as it were. My friend, do not be deceived into believing your 'National ID #' (whether social security number, social insurance number, or any other stupid name for the **NUMBER BY WHICH YOU ARE KNOWN BY AND IN THE BEAST SYSTEM**) is your identity. You are not to bow to that number. You are not to try to improve your **APPROVAL RATING** in the **BEAST SYSTEM** by grooming your **CREDIT RATING AS AN IDOL!** Listen, when your **Beast ID NUMBER** (which is your name in his system), with which you are being acclimated to become **DEPENDENT** in promotional **PRIVELEGE** right now, is no longer valid until you establish your **ALLEGIANCE ON OATH** (as a result of martial law which **IS COMING**), will you take the Edomite Oath? Or will you **DIE AS A WITNESS AGAINST THE DECEPTION YHWH IS NOW EXPOSING FOR YOU?**

As pre-cursor to their three world wars, it must be noted that the Rothschild family took financial control of England by fraud. Rothschild deceived the nation into giving him their wealth based on the lie he spread in regard to Wellington being defeated by Napoleon. Again we see the Edomite 'wisdom of Teman' in historic perspective. The Rothschilds have since taken financial (and by extension, political) control of nearly every nation on the planet. They control the finances of the United States through the Federal Reserve system, which is neither Federal, as it is a privately owned banking institution which is **SECRETLY STEALING WEALTH**, nor are there any 'reserves' at all...the entire system is 'fiat' meaning worthless (except the faith YOU place in it)! Will you bow as a slave to the **EDOMITE GOD?!...**there is no 'wealth' to back up the paper they print...the only value is a **FALSE PERCEPTION...once that illusion is busted...HERE COMES THE EDOMITE OATH** (the 'mark' of Esau)!!! But I'm digressing again.

After Rothschild took control of England, they then used that money to fund the Bolshevic Revolution (Marx, Lenin, Trotsky and the whole subsequent Communist 'bogey' were all Rothschild assets. Bought, paid for, sent, established, and USED!). The Edomite Deception has been politically 'dominoeing' every 'player' nation on the planet. They nearly have complete, financial domination of the WORLD through their ABUNDANCE OF TRADE. Once you control all the FOOD, you control all the PEOPLE). This was given to us in the picture of Joseph, of whom I do not have time to go into any detail regarding this point. I will make it merely for the purpose of your later reflection. Joseph was a picture of BOTH Messiahs, if you will. He gives great insight into the end-time monopoly over the ability to eat as one is accustomed. This again done through SHREWD BUSINESS WHICH MAKES SLAVES OF ANY WHO ARE NOT AT THE TOP. This notion of 'commerce' being the trademark of the fallen king of Tyre, who is the ANTE-TYPICAL SATAN in Scripture, in full historical setting AS PROPHECIED! These are the 'ties that bind.'

They will bankrupt and take the wealth of all those nations while at the same time manipulating and conspiring to gain even more control in order to achieve their goal of making the State of Israel the most powerful nation on the planet. Edom is a HUGE SERPENT that is STRANGLING THE PLANET with its deceptions! The false flag terror event of '911' was their inauguration for the war against Islam as laid out in PNAC which follows the earlier revelation of Albert Pike. These secret society puppets of the 'New World Order' (like Bush who belongs to the 'skull and bones' and Hitler which belonged to the earlier, European sister cult called the 'Thule Society,' have an agenda they also keep secret. It is all subject to the Edomite rulers who literally worship Lucifer! All as foretold in prophecy and HAPPENING BEFORE YOUR VERY EYES 3500 YEARS LATER!

### **Historical Facts for Review:**

**Fact:** The Edomites (tribe of Esau, who Jacob pretended to be in order to secure the blessing of the first-born from his father) was FORCIBLY

CONVERTED to Judaism in the first century BC not many years before Yahwshua was born. Later, those 'false Jews' were added to in the 8th century by Kazarians, a nation near the Black Sea that had converted to 'Judaism' as a Political Response to the Christian nations on one side and the Muslims on the other who were at war with each other. This nation of Khazars is known today as 'Ashkenazi Jews.' I myself have the physical lineage of an Edomite.

**Fact:** Edomites became the ruling party of 'Jews' at the time of Messiah. Herod was an Edomite and he controlled the Priesthood and the Sanhedrin (Jewish legal body) by appointing his own people to key positions. I contend they are still ruling today through Edomite Jews like the Banking House of Rothschild (which means 'red shield', a reference to Esau being called red).

**Fact:** Yahwshua makes it clear on many occasions that the so called 'Yahudim' in power were of their father the devil, calling them serpents and vipers the same as did John the Baptist. He also said they were 'violent men who attempt to take the kingdom by force'.

**Fact:** John the revelator hears Yahwshua declare in Rev 2:9b: 'I know the blasphemy of those who claim to be Yahudim (praisers of YHWH/Jews) but are not, they are of the Synagogue of Satan.' And again in Rev. 3:9 'Behold, I will cause those of the Synagogue of Satan, who say that they are Yahudim and are not, but lie-- I will make them come and bow down at your feet, and make them know that I have loved you.'

**Fact:** Satan (the Principal Ruler of this World till Messiah takes it from him) has manipulated the affairs of men to such a degree that they are actually working to make his counterfeit of YHWH's Israel, the 'State' of Israel and the synagogue of Satan, the very strongest nation on the planet...he will sit in the rebuilt temple and declare himself to be 'God.' The Edomite 'god' is the Devil!

**Fact:** Messiah will come to save HIS PEOPLE from the Edomite, One World Government headed by the king of this world...Satan. Come out of her

my people so as not to share in the sins of supporting and assisting their goals...even though what they are doing is necessary for the revealing of the Devil and the subsequent return of Messiah, woe to the hand by which it comes! Love the Truth, come out of the powerful delusion (2 Thes. 2)

Let's now BEGIN to pull it all together before we enter the deep end of the pool.

## Section 2.4

### Conclusion of Part I

What we are beginning to see is Edomite religious (as prophetic Edom shall be revealed later to be) and political control of the nations of the world (as prophesied and later witnessed by John in vision who described it as a "'Whore' riding a 'Beast' in the 'desert'" in his Revelation) through manipulation as exposed through their economic and political actions over the course of history.

We saw in Chapter 1 that there is a Satanic conspiracy to erase the name of the creator from his own book and replace it with a forgery. This conspiracy seems to have its' origin in inconsequential details of human superstition which seems to overtake revelation from the creator as he gives it in the context of His Story, and has now become entrenched in world culture through traditions over the course of many generations of men.

Today's translators readily admit the falsity of and their complicity in perpetuating REPLACEMENT titles for the SPECIFIC NAME OF YHWH, while at the same time telling us that they are working toward an expressed goal of unifying a 'universal (another way of saying 'Catholic'?) faith.' This universal faith of those under the first order deception seems to have several aspects in common which cause them to aspire toward the same religio-politico agenda in an Edomite/economic Deception in the Controversy Over Zion. The whore, the beast, and the goal!

Among those seemingly inconsequential flaws of the Worlds' Concept of their AUTHORITY is that the 'Old Testament' for all practical purposes, is 'obsolete' or otherwise irrelevant as a means of seeing 'New Testament' faith. They all teach that for all practical intents and purposes, that the 'New Covenant' did away with the 'Old Covenant Law.' They even go so far as to misquote Paul and then slander him by testifying that he taught 'against Moses and the Law' while the New Testament itself is able to expose them when looked at objectively, apart from the twist they have ingrained on the 'world conscience'. All of this while the 'New Testament' itself upholds and establishes the 'Old'; as delineated and documented from the scriptural testimony. They speak against powers they know nothing about.

We also saw that the 'world' concept of 'god' is of pagan origins and has pagan connotations associated with it and that the Hebrew term it translates is not illuminated but rather obscured through its use as a translational synonym for 'el' (authority). We also saw that the Messiah of Israel who fulfilled some of the Messianic prophecies and will fulfill the rest on his second advent, is not the same as 'Jesus' who it seems did not come in his fathers' name but in his own...even as the Messiah foretold:

I have come in my Father's name and you do not accept me; but if someone else comes in his own name, you will accept him. **Jn 5:43**

In the minds of most 'christians', Jesus did not come as a representative of the father, but as the Father himself. In fact they believe he is the Father Son and Spirit all rolled into one (this is a generalization, there are of course extremists who hold to other variations yet still fall under the overall Edomite Deception). There is nowhere in the Scriptures that teach such nonsense yet it is part of ancient babylonian religions in 'christian' garb; taught in mainline christian demonizations to this day.

We have seen that 'Christmas' is merely a revival of the celebration of the birth of Mithras and Easter comes from the name Ishtar, the ancient babylonian fertility goddess (hence the eggs and rabbits). It

seems that Jesus is the 'god' of those who not only do not know the 'Old Testament' Father, but are in active rebellion to him and his self-revelation for man by worshipping in the way that suits them as they please. Again no different than ancient Israel, as clearly demonstrated, when EliYah first 'turned hearts back' as an ante-typical instruction for his very end-time visit as documented and delineated in previous chapters...FOR OUR END TIME INSTRUCTION BEFORE HIS RETURN!

We see that YHWH foretold all this and promised to send EliYah to set men straight in the 'end times' in a similar manner to what he had done in the past. EliYah Challenged the religious and political deceptions of his day standing on the revealed truth of the Scriptures, rightly divided. We see the same errors of men today, men have forsaken the commands of YHWH and have universally (though divided by sects and denominations) called on the Lord (baal) in ignorance and in one world voice. YHWH essentially promised that this would be the same 'landscape' in the 'end days' by promising the RETURN of EliYah before the 'great and dreadful day' of YHWH.

We have seen that the 'New Covenant' they 'universally' speak of seems to be somewhat elusive when trying to understand it in relation to the truth of scripture. Whereas the 'New Covenant' in the scriptures is a 're-established contract' in the sense that it is the SAME PROMISES given since the first Sacrifice for man, but the heavenly priesthood of Messiah had to come (after the ante-typical, earthly priesthood) as prophesied. The 're-established contract' would be administered by the 'order of Melkizedek' after the slaughter of the promised, atoning lamb. Although this administration is spiritual now, the physical promise of the 'kingdom of YHWH' given from ancient times, will be established in the way he had always intended. You see it was never intended that YHWH's people have any King over them UNTIL that day. We can see that in Samuel.

YHWH said:...it is not you they have rejected, but they have rejected me as their king. As they have done from the day I brought them up out of Egypt until this day, forsaking me and serving other authorities, so they are doing to you. Now listen to

them; but warn them solemnly and let them know what the king who will reign over them will do."

Then he goes on to elaborate what will happen:

He said "This is what the king who will reign over you will do: He will take your sons and make them serve with his chariots and horses, and they will run in front of his chariots. Some he will assign to be commanders of thousands and commanders of fifties, and others to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and still others to make weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take your daughters to be perfumers and cooks and bakers. He will take the best of your fields and vineyards and olive groves and give them to his attendants. He will take a tenth of your grain and of your vintage and give it to his officials and attendants. Your menservants and maidservants and the best of your cattle and donkeys he will take for his own use. He will take a tenth of your flocks, and you yourselves will become his slaves. When that day comes, you will cry out for relief from the king you have chosen, and YHWH will not answer you in that day." **1 Sam. 8:6-18**

You see, YHWH never wanted any king over his people. He has ALWAYS only wanted ONE SPECIFIC KING over us...and that ONLY AFTER we UNDERSTAND his plans and purposes.

But in order for YHWH to demonstrate His character for a people willing to emulate Him, he must first bring his ANTI-THESIS to the throne FOR COMPARISON OF GOOD AND BAD BEFORE THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE AND THROUGH THE COURSE OF HIS STORY! All given in ANTE-TYPICAL PROMISE! All those who refuse this message and serve the beast will be destroyed at the coming of the Messiah as a result of their refusal to LOVE and obey His truth. The Authority which enlisted me for this work is YHWH himself!

Those who refuse this Message WILL choose to willingly and on OATH, serve a system which is nothing less than a war machine designed to bring YHWH's ENEMY (more like opposing TOOL reflecting RADIATING BEAUTY of that which he is finally is EXPOSED to be OPPOSING) to his

EDOMITE throne! YHWH never wanted us to have an earthly (Edomite) King but rather the Promised Messiah and King in the fullness of time. But as Paul said, YHWH uses past dis-obedience as a means of perfection till EVERYTHING IS FINISHED. Therefore He also has disciplined us over the course of the 'day' of man which (as we shall prove) is our entire human history for all practical purposes. Mercy was shown to us in another promise regarding the King as pictured in David. Another ante-type of the future Messiah and HOW he overcomes Satan (as ante-typified by Saul).

Through that disobedience we recieved the ante-typical reign of Satan (through Saul) and then that of David who, although annointed years before (like Messiah who is now annointed as King), steps into the vacuum of power left after Satan destroys himself. This is what is yet coming. It is another picture of the Azazel Goat Atonements Sacrifice merely ante-typified in the Old Testament Commands.

We also saw that the 'administration change' of the contract was in accord with promises given prior to the law and for which the law, being added due to rebellion, also mercifully gives us GREAT INSIGHT into its fulfillment through ante-typical shadows used as teaching tools. The commands or 'law' is YHWH's self revelation and plan for man given from the foundation of the world and revealed in the womb of time through successive generations as man has 'developed' in his 'womb.' This is the development of man from his infancy in the ancient past through his eventual rebirth into a completely different reality than what we can possibly fully understand. This is the Jubilee which is another picture given or us to understand as we shall see later. We only have ante-typical teaching aids that assist us in comprehending the concepts; as through a glass darkly.

And finally we saw the 'anti-messianic' plan which is HIDDEN IN PLAIN SIGHT in the scriptures but also promised THERE to be revealed and manifest in the end-days. This Edomite Deception and Plan details how Satan, through the abundance of his trade (ECONOMY), has deceived the nations of the world into forming a One World Government

which will hand him the throne in the very end showing him to be the THIEF in the CONTROVERSY OVER ZION.

The religious whore institutions riding the governmental Beast of Revelation 17 is none other than the Edomite deception of world politics (controlled by finance) and world religion (also controlled by finance) both having the same goals and destination. It is the acheivement of the Satanic World Government called EDOM in scripture and which is headquartered at the desert capital of their New World Order, Jerusalem, which will then hail Satan as the worlds' Messiah. This must come to pass but YHWH's people are to EXPOSE it as witnesses and NOT PARTICIPATE in it! YHWH's People demonstrate the INTEGRITY OF AUTHORITY in the face of an EDOMITE DECEPTION! The Edomite Deception is A DARK WORLD SYSTEM NOW EXPOSED BY THE LIGHT OF TRUTH...AND IT IS OUR TRUE GOSPEL HOPE in the face of the persecution we must ENDURE AS WITNESSES AGAINST as part of this FAITH!

Hopefully this expose will have awoken you to the Satanic deception that the world is under and freed you from working as a 'productive member' under this 'king' to acheive his goals. Come out of her my people so as not to share in her abominations or her punishment!

Now we are going to look into some esoteric truths before pulling this all together to see the Gospel of the Ages revealed up to this 'EliYah' moment in HIS STORY. And then we will begin to explore options for practical application of the truths, concepts, principles we've learned, into our lives through the ark of FAITH.

## **Introduction to Part II**

### **Section 3.1**

**As pointed out in the Introduction to this work, YHWH's creation calendar is the FIRST promise given in Scripture within which ALL**

## **OTHER PROMISES ARE ENCAPSULATED AS WITHIN A WOMB.**

### **Moedim (The Appointed Times)**

This section is very difficult reading. Well, perhaps not the reading as much as the 'grasping of concepts,' with which many have difficulty. This is the result of multiple generations of practical disregard for the Old Testament foundation of Messianic Faith and cultural an traditional lies supplanting the truth. These errors have now been dispelled, but the knowlege of Old Testament, properly divided, still remains for us to enter to lead us on a course through the deluge of Nuclear Holocaust.

It is my hope that up to this point, you have found this book fairly straightforward (even if uncomfortable) in the sense that the arguments can be clearly seen and 'measured' in Scripture. If that has not been the case, you need to begin to read and re-read your Bible before coming back to this work again; don't bother looking any further at this time.

This section deals with concepts and ideals that are more esoteric and mysterious, and will therefore be much more difficult than anything we've dealt with thus far in terms of 'grasping the concepts.' If you did not find the previous section straightforward and easy to grasp as I had hoped, and you have merely read your Bible a couple of times through in order to barely understand the previous Part, you are probably wasting your time digging into this material. Please come back after you have read your OLD TESTAMENT thoroughly about 100 more times, WELL! THERE ARE NO SHORT CUTS to UNDERSTANDING and seeing 'the vision'!

First off (in similar manner to our creator), we must build the structure that is capable of containing all the pieces that give us insight into the 'Big Picture' that YHWH reveals to us through ALL of his commands. The physical commands are parabolic in nature; meaning they foreshadow deeper spiritual truths for us to understand. They are 'ante-typical' instructions. In regards to the festivals of YHWH, this 'framework' is the 'construct of TIME.'

The Festivals of YHWH represent the 'ante-typical constructs of time' within which all of 'His Story' is hung for view. He views time from outside...as if time were in a bottle as it were. We are on the inside trying to imagine what his reality is like through what he has given us in the bottle for the purpose of analogy.

The task is really sorta problematic. Allow me to use a perhaps ridiculous analogy for the purpose of illuminating the point. Let's assume that a loving couple became aware that the late term baby within the mothers' womb, had the ability to reason and to communicate with his/her outside world. The parents begin to communicate with the baby and it becomes clear to the infant at some point, that the womb is only a temporary state of affairs. He will not always be as he is. For all practical intents and purposes he will become something else which, having only the 'temporal experiences' within his 'womb' from which to draw conclusions about what he shall become, he can only understand through CONCEPTUAL SHADOWS. This is the very basis of faith as depicted from the foundation of the world until now. Those who in the past were commended for their faith, had done some DEED that demonstrated they trusted in a REVOLUTIONARY CONCEPT or 'vision' of the age they lived in. No different for those of us living in the end-times for which all of those smaller pictures are merely ANTE-TYPICAL.

The infant, after a certain amount of development, discerns that the purpose for the 'womb experience' seems to be in preparation for being able to fully experience the reality to come when born into the world; a completely different 'reality.' It is then that the infant can begin to understand what the 'outside' is like really like...but can only do so through the limited experiential resources available. In this way the infant could perhaps understand, for instance, that the floating plasma seen in the 'sky' before him or her within the womb, is sorta like 'clouds' on the outside--the 'greater reality' of life. You see it is 'ante-typical' instruction that helps us to understand what we otherwise could never conceive in our 'boxed' reality. This ante-typical instruction is in the Moedim (appointed times) of YHWH and can only be understood when obeyed. The moedim (appointed times) are expressly reckoned by the

standards given for reckoning time in the fourth day of the Genesis account of creation. The Genesis Account of Creation is the WOMB or 'matrix' which still contains us, in preparation of entering the ETERNAL REALITY for which we are here, being prepared to enter in the fullness of time; which is detailed in ante-typical instruction.

This cuts across the grain of everything we understand in so many ways. What we have to do in regard to time, is to establish the **AUTHORITATIVE STANDARD BY WHICH TO DETERMINE TIME.**

Those STANDARDS are specifically enumerated in the fourth day for our EXPRESS INSTRUCTION. So what we will do is first use the tools given to us later in the ante-typical administration commands in regards to 'time', in order to understand what is 'outside time', the purpose for our being in the matrix, if you will. We cannot fully comprehend what we are created to be re-born into, until we have understood the ante-typical instructions given for that very purpose. This is why it was important above all things for Satan to REPLACE WITH HIS COUNTERFEIT, the immutable witnesses, the SIGNS given to us for reckoning 'time', with his own calendrical system. Another EDOMITE WORLD DECEPTION if you will. He replaced the Old Testament with a 'New Covenant' for the Edomite Christians, and the Talmud for the Edomite Jew. And for the entire world (and to establish his COMMERCE SYSTEM), he came up with a perpetual count FOR RECKONING INTERESTS! A never ending, perpetual count so that interests can be continually charged without ever stopping for a sabbath or New Moon as required by YHWH's COMMANDS! His calendrical system is diametrically and DIABOLICALLY opposed to YHWH's. We MUST come out of that too!

What we are going to see is that YHWH's standard for telling time, which is the IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE OF THE SUN, MOON AND STARS, created on the fourth day which are COMMANDED TO BE OUR SIGNS FOR MOEDIM (appointed times), Came under fire at the same time as all other truth was thrown down, AT THE TREE!

Elohim said, "Let there be lights in the expanse of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as **signs to mark APPOINTED TIMES (moedim) and days and years. Gen. 1:14**

Today we all have a calendar on a wall somewhere by which we are familiar with in dividing and understanding time. But it is deception. What happened to the command regarding 'time'? Why do men not know the cycles of the Moon (from which the word 'month' is obviously derived but has no other connection)? Where did the understanding of 'dividing time' that we have today come from? How is it that men no longer even know what day of the month it is according to the MOON; the very root of the word used to describe a 'month'? How? BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN DECEIVED!

**MAN DOES NOT KNOW YHWH'S APPOINTED TIMES BECAUSE THEY ARE TOO BUSY BOWING TO SATANS' WORK SCHEDULE UNDER THE END-TIME, EGYPT ENSLAVEMENT (merely ante-typified by the first)!**

And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle...he hath destroyed his places of the assembly...**YHWH hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten . Lamentations 2:6**

My friend, YHWH's timekeeping was FORGOTTEN! How exactly did it happen and when? Let me tell you! Do you remember when I told you about Edom Sitting on the throne of Israel when the Messiah came to 'spy out' the land the first time (as ante-typified by the first Yahwshua and fulfilled with the Sacrifice of the Lamb)? Good, well Edom murdered his brother (Yahwshua) as prophecied (ante-typically by the account of Cain and Abel and other places), and conspired with Rome to kill the rest of his body to do away with the RAPIDLY GROWING THREAT TO THEIR POWER (all known to the omniscient one before he ever created anything). This again is all ante-typified in the FIRST PART of the Azazel Atonements Sacrifice (the second part will be finished at the second advent of Messiah into the land...the one Hebrews says still awaits fulfillment).

Well, when the EDOMITES conspired against ISRAEL there, they compromised with Rome (all in the prophecies regarding Edom, remember?) to accept their NEW DIVISION OF TIME. They divorced the true Sabbath from the Calendar and made it a 'wandering sabbath' associated with Satan's Planetary Week (whose planets Jude says are wandering stars who will go into eternal darkness). YHWH set those shrewd, EDOMITE lawyers up. They saw a way that they could conspire with Rome to maintain power by accepting the Roman Calendar (and sharing in one purse with perpetually calculated interests), while at the same time covering their tracks as well as possible to avoid ever having been FOUND OUT!

But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall no longer be concealed.

Listen, Messiah did not observe the Julian calendar we have today which was introduced to Rome the generation before he was born. It had not even really come into the land of Israel by then. This entire notion of a PERPETUAL SEVEN DAY COUNT from the seventh day of creation, WHICH IS EXPOSED HERE AS AN EDOMITE DECEPTION, is the false premise which keeps men in BONDAGE to Pharaoh. Only if you LEAVE EGYPT can you celebrate YHWH's appointed times. Pharaoh does not wish for you to go...get ready, YHWH is gonna call you out!

People are deceived into believing that the PERPETUAL seven day sabbath comes right from the creation account. This thesis will expose this as another EDOMITE DECEPTION OF SATAN. Remember, he not only wants to change the Law, according to Daniel, but TIME ITSELF!

What happened was, those Edomites, who had murdered the HEAD and then the BODY of our brothers ISRAEL (as ante-typified in the FIRST FRUIT of the subsequent FEAST OF WEEKS ante-typical shadow given for our end-time instruction regarding the Feast of Weeks which we will elaborate on in detail), in order to maintain their TEMPORAL POWER IN SATAN'S KINGDOM, conspired with SATAN, through ROME to accept his CALENDAR REPLACEMENT SYSTEM.

This is why men disobey (mostly through ignorance) the commands regarding the 'moedim' (appointed times) of YHWH commanded to be kept by ALL GENERATIONS! That is not a command for EDOMITE JEWS who are pretending to be Israel to keep true Israel from entering; it is for TRUE ISRAEL TO STAND UP as YHWH's WITNESSES against an impostor who would lead the whole world astray!

Let me remind you that Moses ante-typically came to pharaoh (in the first enslavement) to challenge the reckoning of TIME AS COMMANDED BY YHWH. The Sabbath commands of the 'earthly administration' are given for our ante-typical, end-days instruction. This understanding regarding the CREATION CALENDAR must be understood BEFORE Yahwshua leads us across the seas of the skies in the GREATER EXODUS!

I'm sure you have heard it said: 'those ignorant of history are doomed to repeat it'. Well, there is much truth in that statement. But it supposes that history neither had a beginning or an end...as we shall see, man's history has both, and the end was told to us from the beginning, and those who fail to understand history's past will MISS THE BOAT in the future! That is why it is essential to study to show yourself approved; and to OBEY the truth you uncover.

The end-time Deluge will not be with water but with FIRE. The scriptures are the ARK BUILDING INSTRUCTIONS. The world may think you crazy for (figuratively) building an ark out in the desert where it has never rained, but if you have FAITH IN THE ONE WHO PROMISES DELUGE, you will plan for, and come through it by the actions of faith resulting from the promise given in VISION. Hebrew was a visual language and the true Israelite is a visual person. But again I'm off point.

Later, after Satan's Edomite Rulers took control of both Judaism and then later of Christianity, the deal was forged with the ante-typical anti-christ of 'PEACE' named Constantine, so that the 'seventh day' of the SATANIC, PLANETARY WEEK (was formerly the first day of the ancient Roman Week) became the 'seventh day sabbath' of the EDOMITE



WORLD DECEPTION for 'Jews,' and Sunday (now the first day of the Roman week) was instituted as sabbath for Gentiles (Christians) under the same deception! All in order to CHANGE THE TIMES according to prophecy.

How do I know all this, beside the history which is fairly silent and difficult to ascertain in this regard? Well, as we begin to reconstruct the ancient calendar from the tools given us (remember the SCRIPTURES are sufficient in teaching and training and for FULLY EQUIPPING US WITH THE TRUTH useful for EVERY good work) is that when we begin to understand ANYTHING AT ALL in regard to observing the feasts YHWH commands in the scripture, there is a clear problem with reconciling a weekly sabbath which WANDERS in subjectivity in regard to the objective standard of the lights given in the 4th day by which all of the rest of YHWH's moedim are reckoned.

With that as our preface, let's now dig into these WELL HIDDEN CONCEPTS as the Kings we wish to be...showing ourselves approved and not ashamed.

It is the glory of Elohim (authority) to conceal a matter: to search the matter out is the glory of kings. **Prov. 25:2**

Before we begin we must again remove the common misconceptions that keep us ignorant and unable to see the greater light. The first as I pointed out will be to entertain the possibility (as is clearly supported by the text) that the first 3 days of the creation account were not mere 'solar days' as we understand them today, since of course the sun was not created until the fourth day.

The other is to understand that YHWH's calendar for us to understand as the standard WITHIN the 'womb' of the creation account of Genesis (on the fourth day) is a lunar calendar adjusted to the growing season. We are just getting an overview here, we will get into all the details in a methodical fashion directly.

The first deception that we have to expose here is the notion of the Genesis creation being understood

to mean time in the way that we would NORMALLY understand it, in our current WORLD DECEPTION which taints our approach to understanding. But we should be starting to see that there is HIDDEN COMMUNICATION FROM A SENTIENT BEING embedded within the pages of the Bible.

This being tells us that in the first day the universe was created in darkness (the first thing we have to reconcile is why was the universe created 'in darkness' if the creator is radiant light? Is it possible that **his 'light'** had not entered the universe he created to BE IN DARKNESS until he said 'let there be light'?). Are we certain we can say that the first 'day' then was a twenty-four hour solar day as we understand it now or is there MORE GOING ON HERE that we MUST consider; if we want our theology to be ACCURATE (in accord with the INTENT)?

Well despite the fact that the sun (and the moon and stars) were not created until the fourth day and therefore what we NOW UNDERSTAND as a 'day' being associated with the rotation of the earth in relation to the sun (in other words: NOT A 24 HOUR DAY), **then we are allowed to conceive outside our box.** Especially when we are given EVEN MORE information later, within the context of the timeframe of the box, to understand a bit about HIS PERSPECTIVE OF TIME; the paradigm from which the Creation Account is GIVEN!

**Please attempt to follow me here. I am going to demonstrate in the remainder of this body of work, the end time ark instructions and TIMING IS EVERYTHING! IT IS YHWH'S CREATION CALENDAR.** Do not forget this admonition:

It is the glory of Elohim (authority) to conceal a matter: to search the matter out is the glory of kings. **Prov. 25:2**

I am going tell you that searching out YHWH's Creation Calendar has been a wonderful adventure into his mind! He is the AUTHOR OF AUTHORITY and there is no better IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE that points to that, than

his IMMUTABLE CALENDAR IN THE SKY.  
Satan can't touch it...so he created a  
DIVERSIONARY CALENDAR to keep you from  
looking into the sky and having opportunity to see  
the vision hidden in the MOEDIM (appointed  
times) which are reckoned by their 'movements'  
(which are more precise than a swiss watch).

We are going to get to the details of that Immutable  
Calendar in a moment but allow me to get back to  
the notion that the Genesis Creation account is not  
talking about seven, twenty-four hour days  
constituting a week of 168 hours. Oh, *contrare mi  
amor!*

What YHWH gave us is the ability to see the END  
FROM THE BEGINNING! As he states here:

Declaring the end from the beginning, and from  
ancient times the things that are not yet done  
saying, My counsel shall stand and I will do all my  
pleasure: **Is. 46:10**

Frankly, how much more 'from the beginning' can  
one tell the end than in the OVERVIEW OF ALL  
CREATED HISTORY right from the gate?

We are going to do this a bit backwards. Rather  
than look at each individual piece and try to  
assemble it into a 'broad picture', his perspective  
regarding 'time' cannot be understood apart from  
that first account. Now that this has been  
established as the BEDROCK for the gospel and  
we see that the Old Testament must be obeyed,  
particularly in regard to the 'appointed times,' then  
we must first begin to blindly obey. The purpose is  
not that we are necessarily more righteous than  
those who do not, but that we can ONLY THEN  
understand the perspective of time as promised in  
the overview of time in Genesis, WHICH CAME  
BEFORE MAN WAS CREATED OR ANY  
COMMAND EVER GIVEN within its historical  
'frame'; which begins with the 'day of man' which  
we are still in today. In this way we enter into the  
'ark' on a regular basis as like with a DRILL.

All of YHWH's Moedim (appointed times) are  
snapshots of his character and his purposes for all  
creation; the ante-type of what is yet to come. Time  
and space (like a womb) are necessary constructs

of creation as we know it. We know that the  
Creator is not bound by such restrictions. Therefore  
we can conclude that YHWH resides outside of, or  
apart from creation (time and space as we know it)  
yet permeates it with his 'light' at the same time;  
since creation cannot exist apart from him.  
Therefore he is able to communicate to us the  
'greater realities' through our 'experiential  
repertoire.' He communicates this 'greater reality'  
through his creation, which includes his  
Word...both the text and the flesh. These  
testimonies MUST TESTIFY OF EACH OTHER  
IN PERFECT ACCORD.

His plan for creation is an outworking of his own  
character/nature. His nature being summed up in  
one word as 'LOVE' (which is his spirit, and of  
course that love or spirit leads us into all truth  
which is his self-revelation properly divided) we  
can conclude that at least one of the characteristics  
of love is 'TO SHARE' and 'sharing' is at least one  
motivating factor for which YHWH implemented  
creation as we know it. YHWH created us to share  
with him. YHWH created man alone and from man  
he will create a perfectly 'suitable' mate. In like  
manner YHWH existed alone and from him and  
what he has created he intends to extract a perfectly  
'suitable' mate to share his eternal state. From his  
OWN 'rib' if you will.

Creation (and therefore, time) does not exist merely  
for its own sake; nor, as we shall see, do they  
continue to exist forever. What we know as reality  
is only a temporary state of affairs...an ANTE-  
TYPE of True Life promised in the Word and for  
which is found the very purpose for which YHWH  
did create. There is a bigger picture to creation than  
our mundane minds can naturally conceive. It can  
be seen ONLY by applying the commands to the  
heart and mind through simple obedience.

We can then begin, through meditation on ante-  
typical instructions concerning the institutions of  
marriage and the festivals (Sabbaths) as pictures  
helping us to understand, through experience of  
these 'shadows,' begin to see through spiritual eyes  
of faith, the reality of the culminating goal of this  
'womb experience' of time and creation. Through  
understanding and properly applying these  
concepts AS INTENDED, we are able to construct

and enter into the end-time 'ark' before the end-time deluge which YHWH will use to purge the wicked from this planet (and for which the first 'deluge' was an ante-typical shadow of the latter, greater event).

YHWH created man for the purpose of SHARING his nature and character with a perfectly reciprocal mate. YHWH created all his 'beings' with free will for the purpose of purifying a mate (of sorts...our flesh minds cannot comprehend what we shall become). Rebellion, without which there is no sin, is the proof of free will working through creation like 'yeast in the must.' But this is only another example of a temporal state of affairs, the yeast will finish its work of purifying the must, which becomes 'wine,' and the yeast will die and be separated from the wine in the form of unwanted 'lees.' YHWH allows rebellion to work in Humanity the same as a vintner allows the yeast to ferment the grape...purifying it, preserving it, and fulfilling the desire for which the process was initiated; as a desired 'end product' of a process of 'evolution', if you will. Wickedness and evil exist to purify a people like gold...those who will obey YHWH will shine with all purity after the dross is removed from the Earth.

Therefore, it is only through these spiritual eyes that man can understand the pictures given in this ante-typical, temporal realm of time and space...which shall end when it fulfills its purpose in The Reality. This 'eternal reality' which we have not experienced, can only be seen 'through a glass darkly' by the human. YHWH uses our experiences in this 'temporal realm of time and space' as teaching aids through the use of metaphors, parables, and analogies. Let's look at what the Scriptures have to say about 'time' in regards to its coming to an end.

"While the earth remains, Seedtime and harvest, And cold and heat, And summer and winter, And day and night Shall not cease." **Genesis 8:22**

The preceding verse is indicating that **there will be a time when things as we know it will cease to exist.** But this is a PROMISE regarding his 'signs' for knowing 'times.' Until the Earth is finished, you can count on the orim (lights) and the otot (signs)

which specifically are the sun moon and stars, that serve as 'signs' in the heavens which signal the years, seasons, months, weeks, days, and hours, to be faithful to their ordinances **until all is finished.** This is how YHWH has commanded for US to divide 'time.'

And all the host of heaven will wear away, And the sky will be rolled up like a scroll; All their hosts will also wither away As a leaf withers from the vine, Or as one withers from the fig tree. **Isaiah 34:4**

The above verse makes it even more clear that the creation with the orim, otot and their ordinances, will at some point, wear out and cease to exist.

"For truly I say to you, until heaven and earth pass away, not the smallest letter or stroke shall pass from the Law until all is accomplished. **Matthew 5:18**

**Yahwshua is stating here that the instructions of YHWH will be applicable in this creation until the purpose for creation has been completed, and ONLY THEN, like the 'signs', will the instructions of YHWH be superfluous, and cease to exist with creation as we know it. In other words, only when the goal for creation has been attained, will all the instructions regarding its purpose also be tossed away!**

Then He took the twelve aside and said to them, "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and that which has been written through the prophets about the Son of Man will be accomplished. **Luke 18:31**

Yahwshua is making it clear that he sees his own future written in the instruction book for creation, the scriptures (as previously demonstrated). Clearly the only way to know who the Messiah is would be through the prophecies regarding his work and purpose GIVEN IN ADVANCE FOR OUR INSTRUCTION. What makes us think that we also cannot EXPECT to see YHWH's plan for US in this same instruction book for creation? The sons of YHWH that shall be revealed in these end times, and for which all creation groans while awaiting, shall see their destiny in the instruction book soon, as they diligently seek YHWH's face.

The end of all things approaches, be of sound judgment therefore, and sober spirit concerning prayer. **1 Peter 4:7**

Peter is saying that the end of all things as we know it is coming to an end and we need to be making proper judgements and being sober and diligent in prayer concerning it.

**YHWH declares to us the entire plan from the very beginning...in a nutshell...and then he rolls the DETAILS out over time like a scroll.**

Declaring the end from the beginning, And from ancient times things which have not been done, Saying, 'My purpose will be established, And I will accomplish all My good pleasure **Isaiah 46:10**

YHWH gives us different pictures or paradigms from which to understand the concept of time and eternity. Time and creation are like a scroll that have a beginning and an end. And though the details are spread throughout the rest of the scriptures, I believe that in this verse YHWH is SPECIFICALLY referring to the first chapter of B'reshit/Genesis (which means 'beginning'). He cannot possibly get closer to the 'beginning' in telling us the 'end' and things which have not yet happened then this. But where is the 'end' being spoken of in Genesis? I posit that it is the 7th day of creation that is yet a future event (according to Hebrews). Bear with me if you will. I do not believe that the creation account happened in a week consisting of 168 hours as we understand time. I believe that YHWH is giving us a glimpse of his understanding of time in this account and until the details of the rest of scripture become well enough known, this will remain a contentious mystery to fleshly men who cannot comprehend spiritual truth. Let's look at some other scriptures that might give us some insight in this regard.

But He answered them, "My Father is working until now, and I Myself am working." **John 5:17**

Yahwshua is being persecuted by the Yahudim in power. He declares in his defense to the questioning of the rulers as to why he was 'working' on the Sabbath, that they really did not understand the Sabbath at all. He declared that his

father HAS NOT YET SABBATHED and that he himself is working TOWARD Sabbath. How can this be? Did not YHWH say that on the seventh day he rested...past tense? Well, if we understand that YHWH exists APART FROM TIME and that he declared EVERYTHING from the beginning, then we can understand that he can write then, from the 'past' perspective what we are living NOW.

Now let's begin to build the foundation.

## Section 3.2

### New Moons and Appointed Times

We will begin our look into the moedim as antetypical metaphors by looking at the most obvious implications of the ancient calendar observances commanded in Scripture, which seem to be completely lost to us today. We have forsaken the observation of 'time' as our forefathers understood it, as a result of our never questioning the 'Authority' of the Julian Calendar observed throughout this World's Economic System and through the error of the 'traditions of the fathers'. But the fact is, **our forefathers, and the Messiah, and the Apostles, all observed YHWH's 'Creation Calendar' in the sky, which is clear in scripture, and anyone who suggests otherwise must point to the objective truth of scripture and archeological evidence, as opposed to mere 'tradition', as their foundation...otherwise it is a LIE. Why? Because the Old Testament is sufficient for COMPLETE instruction regarding ALL THINGS.**

To the Law and to the testimony, if they do not agree with these it is because there is NO LIGHT in them. **Is 8:20**

Here is the online Strongs' definition:

Moed

- 1) appointed place, appointed time, meeting
- a) appointed time

- 1) appointed time (general)
- 2) sacred season, set feast, appointed season
- b) appointed meeting
- c) appointed place
- d) appointed sign or signal
- e) tent of meeting

**Here's the introduction to the list of moedim (appointed times) in Numbers 28 and 29 which we shall look at in great detail as we progress:**

The morning and evening of every day are 'moedim'

Shabbat (Sabbath--not divorced from the lunar cycle)

Chodesh (New Moon--first day of the 29.53 day lunar cycle)

Pesach (Passover--15th-22nd day of the 1st lunar cycle)

Shavuot (Feast of Weeks--15th-22nd of the 3rd lunar cycle)

Yom Teruah (Trumpets--chodesh day which begins the 7th moonth)

Yom Hakipurim (Day of Atonements--10th day of 7th lunar month)

Succot (Feast of Tabernacles--15th-22nd of the 7th moonth)

The monthly calendar that ancient Israel was commanded to observe for all time, was a month determined by the phases of the moon cycle. In fact even our word 'month' is obviously, etymologically rooted in the word 'moon.' In ancient times, the moon set the months of the Year and the 'beginning' moonth was determined by the growing season. We will get into these specifics and their implications soon enough, but let's begin with the 'chodesh' (new moon) by which ALL the 'moedim'

(appointed times/festivals and convocations) of YHWH were determined. As mentioned above, the growing season set the determination of 'calling' the first month ('calends' is the etymological root of the word 'calendar' and meant 'to call the month'). Since it is the 'new moon' or 'chodesh' by which all the Moedim (appointed times) of YHWH were historically and Biblically 'called', we shall consider its pre-eminence as our starting point in understanding, through the ante-typical shadows given for that purpose, the CREATION CALENDAR OF YHWH.

Chodesh is a word that is commonly translated 'new moon' its root is 'chadash' and means 'new' or better, to 'renew' or 're-establish'. In the case of 'brit chadash' the word 'chodesh' seems to be working as an adjective modifying the noun 'covenant' or 'contract' as being a 'renewed' or 're-established' contract. In the case where it is used as a reference to the moon...the word becomes the noun. Ie. chodesh = 'the renewal' as of the moon as a 'recurring period of TIME'...specifically referring to the time when the cycle of the moon is not visible at all (the 'renewal') and more broadly to the entire 'chodesh' or 'cycle of light' of the 'moonth.'

Hebrew has four distinct words which refer to the moon in various ways. This practice is common in cultures where the aspect being referenced has such a centralized impact on daily life. For instance, in the language of the Inuit (Eskimo) people, they have several words for 'snow'; each bringing with it a particular aspect or description of the thing we merely know as 'snow.' In English we generally stick to just one word and use adjectives as the necessary modifiers. Well, this idea of different words to describe something of such daily significance was no different for **the Hebrew people who were significantly impacted by the moon and all its' phases in their daily lives.** The moon was the calendar that they looked upon in the same way that men look at a paper calendar on a wall today (which is a calendar completely disassociated from YHWH's commands regarding the intended division of 'time', including SABBATHS). They were able to look at the moon and from any planetary perspective, could determine the 'phase' of the moon (and therefore what day/time it was) merely by its size and

position in relation to the sun. The 'signs' of the sun and moon work tandemly in establishing the year, the months, and the 'days.' They are TWO witnesses of the same 'truth' as a 'check and balance.' Let's look more in depth.

### Words Translated as 'MOON'

There are four words used for 'moon' in Hebrew: keceh, lebanah, yereach and chodesh. Here is a general understanding of each of these words in the hebrew:

**Keceh:** normally translated as 'throne' or 'seat' is translated also as 'full moon' referring to it's being 'covered', 'seated', or 'filled' with light as might be a coin (keceph), which shares the same root. We see this in Proverbs 7:20 which reads: "He has taken a bag of money (keceph) with him, At full moon (keceh) he will come home."

**Lebanah:** having the connotation of 'pleasantness' or as 'fragrance' (as contrasted with 'stench' which is not associated with pleasantness). It is the same root used for the area called 'lebanon' which was renowned for its pleasant smelling cedars. We can see this reference to the 'pleasantness' of the moon in Isaiah 24:23 "then the moon (lebanah) will be abashed and the sun ashamed, for YHWH of hosts will reign on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem, and His glory will be before His elders." In other words, the 'pleasantness' of the moon will be as nothing compared with the glory YHWH will bring to this planet.

**Yereach:** translated generically as 'moon' or 'month' is actually a reference to the light that emanates from it at any and all of its visible phases as we see in Job 25:5 "If even the moon (yereach) has no brightness And the stars are not pure in His sight"

**Chodesh:** normally translated as 'New Moon' or 'month' is used to signify or focus on the element of 'time,' particularly in relation to the feasts and festivals of YHWH. The root form of this word is 'chadash' which means 'new,' or better as 'renew' or 're-establish.' Chodesh is used in a very specific way to reference to the phase of the moon when it

is NOT VISIBLE but is being 're-established'. This period of time when the moon is in this 'non visible' state lasts about 36 hours, and depending on exactly when the actual 'conjunction' (moon passing before the sun) occurs (whether day or night), lasts either one or two days alternately each month. This day (or two) is referred to as 'yom echad' (day one, day together, day joined). Echad is the same term used to join evening and morning together into a 'day' and also used to join man and woman 'together' as 'one' unit or 'one flesh.'

This particular word 'chodesh' is the most common word we have for the ancient concept of a 'month' as being the basic division of time. It refers very specifically to that period of time when the moon is in its invisible or 'renewal' stage and more broadly used as a reference for the 'entire period' from one chodesh or renewal to the next; or 'the whole month' if you will. The scriptures are replete with examples of this words' usage in regard to a very specific time period usually translated 'new moon,' and also many that use it in the generic sense of the term in reference to the 'entire phase of sunlight visible on the moon through an entire cycle' (which is 29.53 days long). Here is but one of the MANY examples referencing this specific time of month and the sabbaths together:

On the Sabbaths and New Moons (chodeshim) the people of the land are to worship in the presence of YHWH at the entrance to that gateway. **Ezek. 46:3**

### Chodesh = Rosh = Echad

This of course begs the question of exactly WHEN the chodesh is to be observed. I'm going to demonstrate that the 'chodesh' is used interchangeably with some other words (somewhat like the eskimo use of several words that describe 'snow'), each one focusing on a different aspect or nuance of the same thing. Let's take a look:

'Then at the **beginning (rosh)** of each of your months you shall present a burnt offering to YHWH...this is the burnt offering of each month throughout the months of the year. **Numbers 28:11a & 14b**

The word 'beginning' of each month is **Rosh** in the Hebrew of that passage. So we see that at the 'head' (rosh means 'head') of the month, sacrifices were commanded to be offered. Now let's tie that to the 'echad' and the 'chodesh' of the month **which are all synonomous terms as relates to the concept of a very specific period of 'time'**.

'Now in the seventh month, on the **first day (echad)** of the month, you shall also have a set apart convocation; you shall do no laborious work. It will be to you a day for blowing trumpets. 'You shall offer a burnt offering as a soothing aroma to YHWH....**besides the burnt offering of the new moon (chodesh)** and its grain offering, and the continual burnt offering and its grain offering, and their drink offerings, according to their ordinance, for a soothing aroma, an offering by fire to YHWH. **Numbers 29:1-6**

We see in this passage that **the 'echad' (first/one) and the 'chodesh' (new moon period) are the same 'day'**, since a clarification is made so that it is understood that these sacrifices of the echad (first/one) would be IN ADDITION to the regular sacrifices of the **chodesh (new moon)** AND the daily sacrifices (which were also required on new moon); even as in verse 10 we see the sabbath sacrifice is IN ADDITION to the regular daily sacrifice. So the 'rosh' is the same as the 'echad' and both are the 'chodesh' in the sense of a SPECIFIC period of time within the chodesh month.

These two above passages demonstrate clearly that, **when referencing this specific period of time**, three terms are used synonomously:

1. The 'roshe' (head/beginning) of the month
2. The 'echad' (the first/one joined together) of the month
3. The 'chodesh' (head/beginning as specific period of time) of the month

The word translated 'first' day is 'echad'. Let's first recall that this is the same word that YHWH first used in Genesis (b'reshit) when speaking of a Man and his wife cleaving to each other become one (echad) together. In this same way 'new moon' has

that aspect associated to it approximately every other month when it is a two day chodesh rather than a one day chodesh (since there are 1.53 days each month when light is not visible on the moon). For this reason it, like a man and woman being 'joined together as ONE', can be understood to be two days joined together as 'one' about every other month.

Rosh means 'the head', 'first', 'beginning', therefore we can easily see that **the 'chodesh (renewal) period'** (as a specific event withing the chodesh month generally,**is identical with the 'head/beginning' of the month as one aspect/nuance, and is also identical with the 'echad', which carries the connotation of 'two united as one.'**

Therefore we can see that the chodesh (renewal period), is the 'head' of the month called 'day one' (yom echad) of the cycle of light on the moon. We know when this period is about to begin with the last crescent of the month. When the renewed moon sliver appears, this marks the **end** of the chodesh period day which is the head of the month, and the first day, and it marks the **beginning** of the first day of the week; **which is the SECOND DAY OF THE MONTH.**

**Chodesh as a specific event in time observed like the Sabbath**

Let's take a look at some other scriptures that may indicate the spiritual significance of the 'chodesh.'

Thus says YHWH elohim, "The gate of the inner court facing east shall be shut the six working days; but it shall be opened on the sabbath day, and opened on the day of the chodesh. **Ezekiel 46:1**

The people of the land shall also worship at the doorway of that gate before YHWH on the sabbaths and on the chodeshim (new moons). **Ezekiel 46:3**

In Ezekiels temple (which is the FUTURE, Millenial temple) the gate to the inner court is only open on shabbat **and on chodesh**. YHWH seems to be clearly teaching the **relative importance of chodesh as a specific event here**. Please note that

there is no mention of any 'High Sabbaths' as taught in Edomite Judaism and Messianism.

When will the chodesh be over so that we may sell grain, and the sabbath, that we may open the wheat market... **Amos 8:5a**

There is an obvious understanding in the above verse that buying and selling was strictly prohibited on the sabbath **and on the chodesh** (chodesh as an event within the month and clearly not the entire month itself) to the dismay of greedy men who cared little for YHWH's timekeeping (and still do) and clearly would have been agreeable to making a 'change' in the 'times and laws' in order to **perpetually calculate their interests and profits**; as is done today under the Julius/Gregorian replacement calendar [which we saw earlier, the Edomites (Satan's children pretending to be YHWH praisers) accepted when they conspired with Vespasian in an attempt to eradicate the Messianic Community in Jerusalem, **as foretold in scripture**. Perpetual calculation of interest is a VIOLATION OF SABBATH REST AND IT TAXES THE SLAVES WHO SHOULD BE ALLOWED REST...PHYSICAL AND SPIRITUAL!].

"And it shall be from chodesh to chodesh and from sabbath to sabbath, all mankind will come to bow down before Me," says YHWH. **Isaiah 66:23**

Here again we see that worship is a major focus of both the sabbath and the chodesh event within the month. It appears clear that distinction between the NATURE of Sabbath and Chodesh cannot be made as they are inextricably linked together.

**Now that we** have established that 'chodesh' is the term that is primarily used to denote TIME as broadly referencing the 'cycle of time' signalled by the light of the moon, and more specifically used to denote this special event of renewal (when the moon is not visible), which is at the 'rosh' (beginning or head) of the broader cycle, and is also called the 'echad' (having the essence of plurality together as 'one' or the 'first') as being the start of the cycle of light, lets go even deeper.

**'Chodesh' and the Moedim (appointed times)**

Let's now take a brief look at the uses of 'chodesh' in some other scriptures to help us determine its relative importance to other events as YHWH has outlined ante-typically for our instruction. We will begin with a comparative analysis of the sacrifices that were required by YHWH, beginning in Numbers 28.

Then YHWH spoke to Moses, saying, 2  
"Command the sons of Israel and say to them, 'You shall **be careful** to present My offering, My food for My offerings by fire, of a soothing aroma to Me, **at their appointed time (b'moedo)** .' **Numbers 28:1-2**

Right away we are told that YHWH is warning that his time keeping for these sacrifices was VERY IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND! It also seems that the required amount and types of sacrifice were indicative to the relative importance of the event. A bull was a large and costly sacrifice that is only required for the 'greater feasts', which of course are also merely ante-typical 'shadows'. Note that these special 'feast' sacrifices were not part of the regulation for Sabbath, but is for some 'greater Feasts'...INCLUDING the 'chodesh' festival at the beginning of EVERY month. Let's review them all before we discuss their relative import to one another within the FRAMEWORK of the Creation Calendar and the later 'glimpses' we are given in their regard:

**Daily:** 2 lambs with its grain and drink offerings. Num. 28:3-8

**Sabbath (shabbat):** 2 lambs with grain and drink offerings **IN ADDITION TO THE DAILY SACRIFICE**. Num. 28:9-10

We can deduce the relative import of the sabbath day OVER that of a normal day by the required 'doubling up' of the sacrifice required for that day as opposed to those of the regular week day.

**Monthly (chodesh):** two bulls, one ram, and seven male lambs with their grain and drink offerings and a male goat, **IN ADDITION TO THE DAILY OFFERINGS** (please note the absence of a provision made for the event that this sacrifice were to fall on a 'regular' sabbath. Why? Because



the phases of the moon are what the sabbath always fell on...the first quarter, the full moon, the last quarter and then the day before 'new moon') Num. 28:11-15

Using the same objective criteria, we can deduce that the relative import of the 'chodesh' (new moon) is even greater than that of the weekly sabbath. Let's continue our analysis by looking at the relative importance of the commanded 'feasts.'

**Passover:** 2 bulls, 1 ram, 7 lambs with grain and drink offerings, and a male goat, **IN ADDITION TO THE DAILY SACRIFICE.** This same offering is required for each of the 7 days of unleavened bread with no mention of provision being made in the event these sacrifices fell on a 'regular' sabbath. Num. 28:16-25

**Feast of Weeks (shavuot):** 2 bulls, 1 ram, 7 male lambs, with grain and drink offerings, and a male goat, **in addition to the daily sacrifice,** again with no mention of a 'regular' sabbath provision. Num. 28:26-31

Passover and Shavuot are, by comparison of the required feasts, elevated to greater import than the weekly Sabbath, yet nearly identical to the 'chodesh' new moon festival. Here's where it gets really interesting folks.....hang in there!

**Trumpets (yom teruah): 2 bulls, 1 ram, 7 lambs with its grain, and a goat, not only in addition to the regular, daily sacrifice, but also in addition to the 'REGULAR' MONTHLY SACRIFICE!**  
*Note the absence of a regulation or provision regarding this day falling on a 'regular' sabbath. It seems there was never a problem with a 'new moon' and a 'sabbath' ever sharing the same day. Num. 29:1-6*

**Atonements (yom hakippurim):** 1 bull, 1 ram, 7 lambs with their grain and drink offerings, and a goat. **Num. 29:7-11 here again there is mention of being 'in addition to the daily offering' with no mention of 'regular' sabbath provision (provision detailing what to do if 'atonements' ever fell on Sabbath).**

**Tabernacles (succot):** 13 bulls, 2 rams, 14 lambs, with their grain and drink offerings, 1 goat, **in addition to the daily offering; Num. 29:12-34. Again there's no mention of 'regular' sabbath provision being made.** This sacrifice is the same throughout the seven days of this feast except the amount of bulls is decreased by one each day so that on the seventh day of the feast, only 7 bulls are required.

**Last great day (shemeni):** 1 bull, 1 ram, 7 lambs, grain and drink offerings, one goat, **in addition to the daily sacrifice. Again, no mention of regular sabbath provision. Num. 29:35-38**

If the amount of sacrifice required for each of these days is any indication of the spiritual significance of the day in the mind of YHWH, or what he wants to convey to us, clearly the 'chodesh' stands out as more significant than the 'regular' sabbath even as the sabbath stands out over a normal day. In fact we can see that the sacrifices required on the chodesh were very similar to those of Passover, Shavuot, and Yom Teruah; essentially consisting of 2 bulls, 1 ram, 7 lambs, with their associated grain and drink offerings, and a male goat. This seems to be pretty large 'feast' at the beginning of every month. In fact, here is an ancient account of the 'chodesh' (new moon) festival being observed in Israel's history:

So David said to Jonathan, "Behold, tomorrow is the new moon, and I ought to sit down to eat with the king. But let me go, that I may hide myself in the field until the third evening. "If your father misses me at all, then say, 'David earnestly asked leave of me to run to Bethlehem his city, because it is the yearly sacrifice there for the whole family.' **1 Samuel 20:5-6**

So David hid in the field; and when the chodesh (new moon) came, the king sat down to eat food. **1 Samuel 20:24**

And it came about the next day, the second day of the chodesh, that David's place was empty... **1 Samuel 20:27**

Then Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did not eat food on the second day of the

chodesh/new moon, for he was grieved over David because his father had dishonored him. Now it came about in the morning that Jonathan went out into the field for the appointment with David... **1 Samuel 20:34-35**

Above I pulled out just a few scriptures to remind you of the account. What we have is the account of David withdrawing from the 'chodesh' banquet with King Saul (since it was obvious the king wished to kill him). David was 'hidden' both days of the chodesh banquet scheduled for this particular month. This would have been in accordance with lunar observations which would determine IN ADVANCE if the upcoming month would be a one or two day chodesh period.

On the morning of the third day he came out from his hiding place. Please note that the 'chodesh' had been determined BEFORE the sighting of the 'new sliver' (rabbinics today begin 'new moon' AFTER the new moon sliver has appeared, not before). Additionally, it was clearly expected to be a two day chodesh feast (something rabbinics also do not do).

I'd like to merely hint at some interesting parallels here. David is a picture of Moshiach; both were 'hidden' away until the 3rd day because of the murderous desires of the 'established anti-authoritative order' (all ante-typical shadows of the CONTROVERSY OVER ZION edomite deception the world lives in now).

The final parallel takes us full circle back to the idea of a 're-established' contract as spoken of earlier. In the same way that this 're-established contract' has been 'hidden' (in the sense that the old is passing away and the 'new' is on its way, but not yet here), the Messiah has been hidden away for 2 days (2 thousand years) and we are now in the early morning of the third day when the covenant shall soon be fully revealed. Messiah is the FULL LIGHT only ante-typified by the Moon being fully covered for the Passover which was ANTE-TYPICAL for end-time instruction.

Certainly, without getting too deep in to the meditational aspects of YHWH's timekeeping and the pictures throughout scripture that show us his

character and plan in relation to his time-table, we can see from all of the various verses above that we can no doubt safely conclude 3 things:

1. That keeping the New Moon (chodesh) **was practiced in ancient Israel**
2. That **we shall keep chodesh in the future** Ezekiel, Millennial reign
3. That **we are currently, effectively chained in ignorance regarding the instructions of YHWH as regards His time-keeping (and their associated truths). The Moon (as illuminated by the Son) is KEY to understanding YHWH's CREATION CALENDAR!**

We have been deceived into replacing YHWH's Creation Calendar with Satans Edomite Counterfeit (which is divided against itself). We are bound by chains of ignorance as regards YHWH's revealed truths in and through his feasts. Here are a few more scriptures to meditate on in order to help us get a handle on this complex concept of time from his perspective:

He said, "Why will you go to him today? It is neither new moon nor sabbath." And she said, "It will be well." **2 Kings 4:23**

...and to offer all burnt offerings to YHWH, on the sabbaths, the new moons and the fixed festivals in the number set by the ordinance concerning them, continually before YHWH. **1 Chronicles 23:31**

"Behold, I am about to build a house for the name of YHWH my Elohim, dedicating it to Him, to burn fragrant incense before Him and to set out the showbread continually, and to offer burnt offerings morning and evening, on sabbaths and on new moons and on the appointed feasts of YHWH our Elohim, this being required forever in Israel. **2 Chronicles 2:4**

...and did so according to the daily rule, offering them up according to the commandment of Moses, for the sabbaths, the new moons and the three

annual feasts-- the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Feast of Weeks and the Feast of Booths. **2**

**Chronicles 8:13**

He also appointed the king's portion of his goods for the burnt offerings, namely, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths and for the new moons and for the fixed festivals, as it is written in the law of YHWH.

**2 Chronicles 31:3**

and afterward there was a continual burnt offering, also for the new moons and for all the fixed festivals of YHWH that were consecrated, and from everyone who offered a freewill offering to YHWH. **Ezra 3:5**

...for the showbread, for the continual grain offering, for the continual burnt offering, the sabbaths, the new moon, for the appointed times, for the set apart things and for the sin offerings to make atonement for Israel, and all the work of the house of our Elohim. **Nehemiah 10:33**

"Bring your worthless offerings no longer, Incense is an abomination to Me. New moon and sabbath, the calling of assemblies-- I cannot endure iniquity and the solemn assembly. **Isaiah 1:13**

"It shall be the prince's part to provide the burnt offerings, the grain offerings and the drink offerings, at the feasts, on the new moons and on the sabbaths, at all the appointed feasts of the house of Israel; he shall provide the sin offering, the grain offering, the burnt offering and the peace offerings, to make atonement for the house of Israel." **Ezekiel 45:17**

"I will also put an end to all her gaiety, her feasts, her new moons, her sabbaths And all her festal assemblies. **Hosea 2:11**

And He has violently treated His tabernacle like a garden booth; He has destroyed His appointed meeting place. YHWH has caused to be forgotten the appointed Feasts and Sabbaths in Zion, and He has despised both king and priest in the indignation of His anger. **Lamentations 2:6**

Now let's go even deeper.

Section 3.3

Sabbaths and Festivals

The scriptural evidence we saw in the last chapter indicates that all the 'moedim' (appointed times of New Moons, Sabbaths, and Festivals) seem to be inextricably connected and interdependent. In fact, there seems to be absolutely NO PRACTICAL DIFFERENCE between the NATURE of the chodesh, the sabbath, and the festivals as regards the 'greater picture' of which these are merely antetypical shadows!

As we have seen, they are often mentioned TOGETHER by YHWH. They were all days that were 'set apart' from other days for special purposes unto YHWH (the moedim of YHWH are physical representations of spiritual realities...hence, more than just a physical observance but **spiritual instruction**). Regular work or commerce (which would include charging INTEREST) seems forbidden and replaced by worship and convocation on these days (forget not the assembling of yourselves together...convocation...moedim). Let's look a bit further in to the possible relationship between these 'set apart' days.

**The 'Passover Sabbath' link**

Observe the sabbath day to keep it holy as YHWH your elohim has commanded you...and you shall remember that you were a slave in the land of Egypt and YHWH your Elohim brought you out of there by a mighty hand and by an outstretched arm; **THEREFORE** YHWH your Elohim commanded

you to observe the sabbath day. **Deuteronomy 5:12...15**

YHWH makes it clear in this verse that the reason to observe sabbath is as a remembrance of his deliverance of Passover. **He has linked Creation Sabbath and the Passover Sabbath together.** Why? An ante-typical foreshadowing of greater reality.

In addition to this link, YHWH also has told us that our Sabbath rest is associated with an 'end time' event in Hebrews. **In Hebrews 3, 4 and 11, the writer links the Passover (leading the children of Israel out of Egypt), and their failure to enter the Promised Land, with a Future 'Sabbath Rest' and entrance into the future 'Promise';** of which the former was obviously ante-typical. He elaborates that since the Sabbath Rest of YHWH had not been entered into previously, the promise still stands. Clearly, Sabbath rest, Passover, and our future 'Salvation.' are all symbolic tools YHWH is using to show us the GREATER REALITY! Conversely, they are the very issues at the heart of world deception!

We must understand that the physical commands (which are to be kept as symbols) are of paramount spiritual importance, and in order to be understood spiritually they must be OBSERVED in the physical. The purpose for the various commands regarding the sabbaths, new moons, and festivals is to help us understand the FULLNESS OF THE SHABBAT; various aspects of which are understood throughout ALL SCRIPTURE. Let's try to dive deeper into these mind blowing truths.

Sabbath revealed in Exodus 16

YHWH gives us some very interesting clues regarding His timing of things in Exodus 16. Let me quickly brief you as to what is happening: YHWH has just recently brought the people out of bondage from Egypt but they must go through testing and purification in order to enter the promised land; so they are still looking forward to their shabbat rest and their own promised land.

In fact, it appears that until this chapter; the promise of Shabbat (like his name and his law)

were completely forgotten (not having been revealed as anything more than an overview of an end-time event which is ante-typified in greater detail later) while in the Egyptian system of bondage, and it is only now that they are freed from that system, that he can begin revealing to them what they had previously **not known** while in bondage to the world system of Egypt. It is no different for us today as these things happened as ante-typical of future things which we too await. But with this message they have arrived! Please note the month and the days mentioned.

**Exodus 16:1-36** 1 Then they set out from Elim, and all the congregation of the sons of Israel came to the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, **on the fifteenth day of the second month** after their departure from the land of Egypt. And the whole congregation of the sons of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. And the sons of Israel said to them, "Would that we had died by YHWH's hand in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us out into this wilderness to kill this whole assembly with hunger." 4 Then YHWH said to Moses, "Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day, that I may test them, whether or not they will walk in My instruction. "And it will come about on the sixth day, when they prepare what they bring in, it will be twice as much as they gather daily." So Moses and Aaron said to all the sons of Israel, "At evening you will know that YHWH has brought you out of the land of Egypt; and in the morning you will see the glory of YHWH, for YHWH hears your grumbings; and what are we, that you grumble against us?" And Moses said, "This will happen when YHWH gives you meat to eat in the evening, and bread to the full in the morning; for YHWH hears your grumbings which you grumble against Him. And what are we? Your grumbings are not against us but against YHWH." Then Moses said to Aaron, "Say to all the congregation of the sons of Israel, 'Come near before YHWH, for He has heard your grumbings.'" And it came about as Aaron spoke to the whole congregation of the sons of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and behold, the glory of YHWH appeared in the cloud. And

YHWH spoke to Moses, saying, 12 "I have heard the grumblings of the sons of Israel; speak to them, saying, 'At twilight you shall eat meat, and in the morning you shall be filled with bread; and you shall know that I am YHWH your God.'" 13 **So it came about at evening that the quails came up and covered the camp, and in the morning there was a layer of dew around the camp.** When the layer of dew evaporated, behold, on the surface of the wilderness there was a fine flake-like thing, fine as the frost on the ground. When the sons of Israel saw it, they said to one another, "What is it?" For they did not know what it was. And Moses said to them, "It is the bread which YHWH has given you to eat. "This is what YHWH has commanded, 'Gather of it every man as much as he should eat; you shall take an omer apiece according to the number of persons each of you has in his tent.'" And the sons of Israel did so, and some gathered much and some little. When they measured it with an omer, he who had gathered much had no excess, and he who had gathered little had no lack; every man gathered as much as he should eat. And Moses said to them, "Let no man leave any of it until morning." But they did not listen to Moses, and some left part of it until morning, and it bred worms and became foul; and Moses was angry with them. And they gathered it morning by morning, every man as much as he should eat; but when the sun grew hot, it would melt. 22 Now it came about on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for each one. When all the leaders of the congregation came and told Moses, 23 then he said to them, "This is what YHWH meant: Tomorrow is a sabbath observance, a holy sabbath to YHWH. Bake what you will bake and boil what you will boil, and all that is left over put aside to be kept until morning." So they put it aside until morning, as Moses had ordered, and it did not become foul, nor was there any worm in it. And Moses said, "Eat it today, for today is a sabbath to YHWH; today you will not find it in the field. 26 **"Six days you shall gather it, but on the seventh day, the sabbath, there will be none."** 27 And it came about on the seventh day that some of the people went out to gather, but they found none. 28 Then YHWH said to Moses, "How long do you refuse to keep My commandments and My instructions? 29 "See, YHWH has given you the sabbath; therefore He gives you bread for days on

the sixth day. Remain every man in his place; let no man go out of his place on the seventh day." 30 So the people rested on the seventh day. And the house of Israel named it manna, and it was like coriander seed, white; and its taste was like wafers with honey. 32 Then Moses said, "This is what YHWH has commanded, 'Let an omerful of it be kept throughout your generations, that they may see the bread that I fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you out of the land of Egypt.'" And Moses said to Aaron, "Take a jar and put an omerful of manna in it, and place it before YHWH, to be kept throughout your generations." As YHWH commanded Moses, so Aaron placed it before the Testimony, to be kept. And the sons of Israel ate the manna forty years, until they came to an inhabited land; they ate the manna until they came to the border of the land of Canaan. (Now an omer is a tenth of an ephah.) **Exodus 16:1-36**

Verse 1 tells us that **on the 15th day of the second month** they came to the wilderness of Sin. That is **exactly** 1 month (to the day) after departing Egypt. If you recall, they sacrificed the Lamb toward the end of the 14th day at evening and the following morning, the 15th, they were delivered out of Egypt (remember that this particular Sabbath Day of Passover is later tied to the Creation, 7th Day Sabbath in the fourth commandment in Duet.). Also that they had received instruction regarding the 'manna' on this day and, beginning the following morning (the 16th), collected it UP UNTIL THEY ENTERED INTO THE 'RE-REVEALED' SHABBAT REST ON THE 22nd. Now they arrive in the wilderness of Sin which is between Elim and Sinai. Let's take a moment to look at these names a bit more closely. I am particularly interested in pointing out the definitions of the word 'sin' which is also the root for the word 'sinai'

(si'-ni), (si'-na-i) (cinay; Codex Alexandrinus Sina, Codex Vaticanus Seina): The name comes probably from a root meaning "to shine," which occurs in Syriac, and which in Babylonian is found in the name sinu for "the moon." (from International Standard Bible Encyclopaedia, Electronic Database Copyright (c)1996 by Biblesoft)

We know that Mt. Sinai is where scripture says YHWH covenanted with the house of Israel. It is interesting to note that the ancient, etymological root of this word has to do with 'shining like a moon.' Even more interesting is the fact that it is in the wilderness of Sin (the same root) that YHWH begins revealing the importance of his timing for Israel in this wilderness related to the 'shining of the moon' (Moon Mountain and Moon Desert? as opposed to seemingly meaningless 'sinai and desert of sin'?)

We see that the children of Israel came to the wilderness of Sin (wasteland that resembles the shining surface of the moon) on the 15th day of the second month. They are instructed that at the end of the day (at evening) that quail would come down, and **IN THE MORNING** (the 16th day of the second month) manna would begin to fall and would be on the ground **EVERY MORNING FOR A TOTAL OF 6 DAYS**. So, **beginning with the morning of the 16th** they began collecting manna daily.

If we count 6 days **beginning with the morning of the sixteenth** (the first day manna was collected), the last day of collection would have been the 21st day. Therefore, **that revealed 7th day sabbath would have been the 22nd day of the 2nd month**. If YHWH is perfectly consistent, (as I believe he is) we can extrapolate that the 29th day of that month would be the next sabbath, and that the reason why he had them rest from their journey and he reveal himself to them on the 15th of that month (which by the way would have been the day of the full moon), is **because it also was the sabbath yet unknown to them**. Are you beginning to see the **OBVIOUS FACT** that YHWH is trying to **EXPLAIN HOW TO UNDERSTAND TIME HERE?**

It is interesting to note at this point also, that YHWH commanded later on that a second Passover was to be observed by those unable to participate in the first Passover. This second Passover would happen on this same 15th day of the month...the following month (and therefore would break any perpetual 7 day sabbath concept since the count 'doesn't add up'). One must now ask, where is the instruction regarding a perpetual

sabbath (one with FLOATS in regard to the ESTABLISHED lunation calendar in the sky), ever falling on a 'high Sabbath' (which term is not Biblical)? There is no instruction because it was a LATER INVENTION! That will become clear to YHWH's people as they continue to learn the perfection and wisdom of his CREATION CALENDAR IN THE SKY. The IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE OF HIS EXISTENCE AND HIS CALL.

"Speak to the sons of Israel, saying, 'If any one of you or of your generations becomes unclean because of a dead person, or is on a distant journey, he may, however, observe the Passover to YHWH. 'In the second month on the fourteenth day at twilight, they shall observe it; they shall eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. **Numbers 9:10-11**

Therefore we see that the Sabbath (through the 4th commandment) is tied to the first and second 'Passovers' which are the same 15th day of the lunar month...which is ALWAYS signalled by a full moon. Hence, Passover, Sabbaths, and all the festivals of YHWH, are all signalled by the phases of the moon. Anyone who wishes to challenge this has only the 'traditions of their LYING fathers' to rely on...and YHWH condemns such tradition and commands men to 'study to show yourself approved.' Let's continue.

Lunar Sabbath?

We have looked at the lunar month briefly, now we shall look a bit deeper. If in fact the people were observing a lunar calendar which was located in the sky for daily reference as today's Edomite Calendar is located on a wall or desk somewhere...then if they were observing a perpetual sabbath (every 'saturns day' as observed by Edomite, Rabbinic Jews today), **where is the evidence of a second reference calendar being used for a sabbath which was not associated with the lunar cycles; which signal ALL THE OTHER MOEDIM OF YHWH?** How did the ancient Hebrew people keep track of this 'floating Sabbath' that was not associated in any way with their calendar in the sky? Surely there must have been some way for them to keep track of this 'floating sabbath'

disassociated from the 'otot' (signs) in the sky, if they were observing a detached (from their lunar cycle), perpetual 7 count of sabbaths. Or was this 'sabbath' always associated with the planetary week invention that came with the introduction of the Julian Calendar?

There is no Scriptural or archeological evidence to support the tradition of 'Saturns Day' Sabbath being observed by ancient Israel. In fact, the Scriptures demonstrate the irreconcilability of the Edomite Calendar men use today, with that which ancient Israel practiced according to the great amount of detail in scripture regarding it. Scripture supports the concept (as well as historical evidence and just plain common, PRACTICABLE sense) that **the sabbath, which is a moed (appointed time) and mikrah kodesh (holy convocation) according to Leviticus 23:2-3 the same as the other moedim are, and is ante-typical of the VERY SAME CONCEPTS that all the other moedim (festivals) foreshadowed (scripture is not divided), was always reckoned by the cycles of the moon-even as they are, according to the command given in Gen. 1:14. All the Biblical evidence demonstrates it clearly.**

Furthermore, to re-iterate for the purpose of driving the point home, to **assume** that this day is NOT associated with the lunar cycle is preposterous from the Scriptural perspective, and is only supported by tradition, which cannot be dated earlier than **after the fall of Jerusalem 70 AD**. Those who follow this tradition of men are essentially arguing that all the moedim (appointed times which were CYCLICAL) **\*\*EXCEPT\*\*** for the shabbat, are reckoned using the lunar cycle, but the sabbath is a perpetual count detached from the 'cycle of time.' It supposedly is a 'different' calendar count that comes from an ERRONEOUS understanding of Genesis! Its an untenable position from every angle but it is established tradition; which YHWH condemns in scripture because it has ALWAYS BEEN THE TRADITIONS OF MEN that lead people astray! (The gospel was originally written in the constellations themselves, after paganism took the story over with the first countertype, IT WAS WRITTEN DOWN FOR OUR INSTRUCTION!)

YHWH set his ENTIRE PLAN in his IMMUTABLE CALENDAR IN THE SKY by which all the other moedim are reckoned. Yet men would deny it! I posit that the burdon of proof is upon those who believe such nonsense, to demonstrate their understanding from scripture. It is IMPOSSIBLE! There is no scriptural or archeological evidence to support this MONUMENTAL ERROR in understanding time. Truth having been told, let's move on.

"Speak to the sons of Israel and say to them, 'YHWH'S MOEDIM (appointed times) which you shall proclaim as set apart convocations-- My moedim are these: 'For six days work may be done, but on the seventh day there is a sabbath of complete rest, a set apart convocation. You shall not do any work; it is a sabbath to YHWH in all your dwellings. 'These are the moedim of YHWH, set apart convocations which you shall proclaim at the times appointed for them. 'In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at twilight is YHWH'S Passover. **Leviticus 23:2-5**

I believe the above verses make it clear that all of YHWH's Moedim (appointed times of meeting) are associated with the signs of the moon. Clearly Sabbath is a moed, like all the others; determined by the lunation 'signs'.

If one can remove pre-concieved, mundane notions regarding 'sabbath', deeper glimpses into this **profound mystery**, of which sabbath is merely an ANTE-TYPICAL SHADOW, can be attained through practicing and meditating on the commands, rightly divided. Let's read between the lines of the above verses.

If we understand then that the 'beginning' (rosh) of the count of time begins then with the first chodesh, we can see that YHWH is establishing the chodesh (and its' associated 'Sabbaths') to progress in a 'timeline.' **The timeline begins with the apriori 'chodesh' and its' relative SABBATHS!**

YHWH is demonstrating how to DIVIDE TIME into divisions of months and years (the division of the month is ASSUMED as too hard to 'screw up) both of which have their beginning in the CHODESH. In this way all the Sabbaths fall on the

same 'signs' of the moon every month. This is why supposed 'high sabbaths' ALWAYS FALL ON SPECIFIC MOON PHASES in that CALENDAR IN THE SKY WE MUST OBEY!

Verse 4 establishes the division of the year with its corresponding months (years being divided by months in the same way that months are divided by weeks and weeks divided by days). It's in OTHER places where YHWH gives us clues as to WHEN the **cyce of months** actually begins (not to mention the requirements for the intercalary month, for which see the appendix). In the same way, the determination of WHEN the **cycle for sabbaths** begins is NOT just laying in the open for us...if we want to uncover the deception which keeps us off track.

It is the glory of Elohim to conceal a matter, But the glory of kings is to search out a matter.

**Proverbs 25:2**

### Patterns of Seven

Let's look at this from a different perspective...aside from the feasts that give us some insight into the nature and character of the **plan** of YHWH as regards the history of his dealings with men from beginning to end, which we shall get to next, he also gives us pictures of 'sevens' ('sevens', 'weeks', and 'perfect completion'/'sabbath rest' all share the same Hebrew root, 'shva') that I believe are key to understanding his **TIMING** of ALL of these events. Lets take a look at how YHWH divides time into recurring cycles sevens starting first with sabbath 'years' (not a perpetual seven count, but a repeating cycle of history pointing to AN END).

but during the **seventh year** the land shall have a **sabbath rest**, a sabbath to YHWH; you shall not sow your field nor prune your vineyard... 'You are also to count off seven sabbaths of years for yourself, seven times seven years, so that you have the time of the seven sabbaths of years, namely, forty-nine years...'You shall thus consecrate the fiftieth year and proclaim a release through the land to all its inhabitants. **Leviticus 25:4-10**

We see that entire years were considered '**sabbath years**' and that 7x7 is A VERY IMPORTANT concept to understand. After seven sabbaths of sevens there is a JUBILEE, which is the picture of the COMPLETED ETERNAL GOAL or 'sabbath' of created order.

The Festivals of YHWH are the 'scrolls of time' which give us insight into the spiritual realities they only dimly foreshadow. As we shall see, the Moedim (appointed times) are a beautiful witness of the entire gospel plan set into ante-typical, practical, commands. These commands are essential for us, the spiritual body of Messiah in formation, to understand in these end days.

We must learn this in these last days before Yahwshua returns to lead us across the seas of the skies and into the promised land as typified by the ANTE-TYPICAL 'EXODUS'. If you recall, it is part of the EliYah message or 'demonstration.' Please note that it was the **'proper time of sacrifice' (timing)** which Israel had forgotten, along with all the other commands regarding YHWH, that EliYah came to re-establish before a deceived nation. This too is ante-typical. And do not forget that Daniel said that the devil (through his beast agents) **would not only change the 'laws' but also the 'times'** (we will cover this aspect more fully in a forthcoming chapter).

All of YHWH's moedim are given for the purpose of showing us what the goal of our earthly experience shall be...it is a HUGE PANORAMIC VIEW OF MANS REDEMPTION and the demonstration of the nature, character, and purposes of our creator in and through his creation. It is the Gospel set in 'scrolls of time' located in the sky for ALL TO SEE! Let's look more closely.

### Section 3.4

#### Scrolls of Shvuim

#### Epochs of Time



Epochs of time are divided into sabbath weeks as well. For instance, the epoch day of 'Jubilees' consists of seven Sabbaths of 'weeks' and finds its fulfillment in the period of time FOLLOWING that 'cycle'. It is the 'epoch day' of the **fiftieth** year...the Year of Jubilee. So this 50th year is actually the 8th period GREATER THAN THE SEVEN PRECEDING IT.

I see wonderful promises of redemption embedded within the 'Old Testament' Law. This same 'pattern' of an 8th period which follows the seven as being the GOAL of the seven given to us from a different paradigm, that of 'shavuot' (the 'feast of weeks' or 'sevens' or 'perfect completion'), both of whom are encapsulated within the first seven given to us from the foundation of the world.

This understanding has its roots in the obedience of properly counting seven shva's to the 'time' after those SEVENS are completed which were given later SO WE COULD UNDERSTAND AS KINGS!

It is YHWH's kings who will understand **the Future, 'Sabbath Rest' promised in Hebrews, to be the same one ante-typified in the (temporary administration) commands regarding the future 'Jubilee' Sabbath, if you will; which is the seventh day of the Creation account...a FUTURE EVENT!**

Let's come at this from another angle to try to wrap our minds around it. The picture of this day is given to us in TWO COMPLETELY DIFFERENT WAYS in the Ten Commands written in stone. Until this point I have used the Duet. account of the 4th commandment because it clearly associates Passover Sabbath with the Genesis Creation Sabbath. But in the Exodus account, the rationale given for obeying the 'shabat' command is tied not to the Passover Sabbath as is Deut., but to the Seventh Day of Creation. These TWO RATIONALS for Observing the Sabbath given in these two accounts of the same 4th commandment given in two places is the only place where the two accounts quantitatively deviate from each other. Why? Aside from tying Passover Sabbath and Creation Sabbath together, might there be some other aspect we are missing?

I posit that the 'days' of the creation account are actually epochs of time (as extrapolated from the 'scroll of seven sabbaths till GREAT SABBATH' pictures given in two witnesses) which lead up to the Creation Sabbath and Passover Sabbath which are BOTH FUTURE EVENTS. In other words, the length of the 'days' in the creation account, I cannot fully comprehend with my finite mind, but I am given an aid by YHWH to help me understand. The aid is the use of 'scrolls of time' consisting of 'patterns of sevens within sevens' which we have in two different commanded festivals (not to mention the same pattern used by John the Revelator...I wonder where he received the concept to embed sevens within sevens for 'unveiling' the PLAN?).

Please try to follow my logic. I can only understand long epochs of time as being represented somehow, since I only live but a few years. But we have a promise that at some future point we shall enter into an eternal state (death having been shown to be temporal) which again we cannot comprehend but is given to us in the ante-typical 'Day of Jubilee' represented as the period following seven periods of seven. Why is it that the Creation Week should not be understood from this same paradigm of 'epochs of time.' Certainly that would allow for congruency between Science and the creation account...both of which should testify of each other.

If that is the case (as I do contend), the 'creation account' therefore is the **whole story** told from the beginning by YHWH who exists apart from time and space as we are created to enter as well. This creation week is the entire framework of His Story regarding all created time, matter and space. They are all wrapped up in this first overview 'scroll'. Everything that has ever happened or ever will, as regards this temporal creation, exists within this first 'overview' of what YHWH is trying to show us as regards time. It is no different than his complete promise of two opposing sacrifices, the YHWH goat to cover sin, the azazel goat representing sin defeated and removed. He gave us the full gospel overview from the 'foundation of the world' why could we not conceive that he gives us his 'timing' of those same events as a 'DONE DEAL' from the very beginning as well? He wants us to understand the future ETERNAL STATE FOR WHICH HE

CREATED US TO ENTER AFTER TIME IS NO MORE!

Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done saying, My counsel shall stand and I will do all my pleasure: **Is. 46:10**

I cannot think of a more appropriate understanding of the above verse that YHWH, though declaring the end from the beginning in b'reshit (genesis which means 'the beginning') than this very first chapter which encapsulates EVERYTHING ELSE HE HAS EVER REVEALED TO US THROUGHOUT THE REST OF HISTORY.

In other words, it is part of my thesis that this creation week overview of b'reshit (Genesis) **contains all the smaller 'scroll' revelations which came later**. Understood in this way, each day of the creation account can be understood as an epoch of 'seven' other distinct 'times'. We really have no experience or ability to test the exact duration (according to our manmade divisions of time which came later) of these 'days'. Hence we have this YHWH given 'aid' to help us **conceptualize these ideas**. We have obviously not yet entered into the seventh day sabbath rest of YHWH according to Hebrews. **Therefore we must conclude that we are still in the sixth day of the creation account; the EPOCH DAY OF MAN!**

It seems to me that we are currently on the precipice of entering the 'Sabbath of Man,' which is the thousand year period at the end of the six-thousand year epoch day of Man, when Messiah rules the Earth for that last thousand year day 'sabbath' at the end of the 'day of man' in the creation account. The thousand year reign outlined in Ezekiel and referenced in Revelation will complete the epoch day of man...it is the marriage supper of the Lamb, the second Adam. But once we become one with Messiah, then we all, together with him as our 'head', become one with YHWH the father in the seventh day sabbath rest at the end of creation history (as given in the Genesis overview). After that 'sabbath rest' of CREATION, then we enter into the ETERNAL STATE for which we are created. This is foreshadowed in the

ante-typical Jubilee Year, and also the 'eighth-day circumcision' which comes after seven days.

So, after that epoch of time represented by a 'week of years' called the 'sixth day' in the creation account, then comes the Sabbath of YHWH. If we believe YHWH to be consistent (as I do) then its not hard to see that this 'creation week' Sabbath Day is also an epoch of time. Since it is YHWH who has established this pattern of 'cycles of sabbaths' to establish 'higher order' understandings of the Eternal Concept of time, it is not difficult to see then that this last 'creation week' day call Sabbath is also an epoch of time. Hence what we have in the Genesis 'creation week' account, is a 'week of weeks' if you will and after that comes the 'jubilee' (eternal state). To help us get a grasp...let's say each day of the week consists of another week. Hence what we have is 49 weeks...the day after this Sabbath is the EIGHTH DAY of Eternity when flesh is cut off. Again, this is represented by the 'YEAR OF JUBILEE', the 'day after the seventh sabbath' in the 'feast of shavuot', and finally in the circumcision, cutting off flesh on the eighth day as a SIGN for all generations. All these things are occurring now, as written from the foundation of the world, until the drama is finished according to the 'play book.'

But what of the 'seventh seven'? This is YHWH's sabbath which we will enter prior to entering the Eternal State. This is pictured in the 'New Jerusalem' coming down from heaven in Revelation. This is the Seventh day of created order...before the Eternal State of the 'eighth day' when all flesh (created matter) is cut off...as pictured in the rite of circumcision on the EIGHTH DAY.

Let's backtrack a bit so as not to go too fast with these difficult concepts. Remember that in regard to working on the sabbath day, the Master implied that the father had **not yet rested** from his labor when he said:

"My Father is working until now, and I Myself am working." **John 5:17**

Hence the 'sabbath' is much bigger and broader than what most teachers suggest when they focus

merely on ONE picture of the 'sabbath' as a 'weekly' event...just the 'end of the mundane work week.' The truth is that late on the 6th day the bride of YHWH is being prepared...on the seventh day of that week called the '6th epochal day of man,' we who have become one in 'marriage' with Messiah and entered into the Promised Millennial Reign, afterwards also become one, together with our Messiah as our head, with the father YHWH, and enter into the 'New Jerusalem' for this 7000 year epochal day which precedes the entrance into the ETERNAL REALITY. It is the Seventh Day Creation Sabbath before the universe is ROLLED UP and we are 'born into' the ETERNAL REALITY for which we have been created, then purified, to enter.

When might that be? The day and hour unknown? Yes, perhaps. But we are given clues and if one is not obeying CLOSELY could be SURPRISED when it comes UNEXPECTEDLY. Let's dig a bit deeper to understand what I mean.

I sometimes refer to the festival of Shavuot as the 'lost' feast of YHWH because of the amount of ignorance which surrounds this GREAT FEAST...the Feast of Shavuot (sevens/weeks).

"Three times in a year all your males shall appear before YHWH your Elohim in the place which He chooses, at the Feast of Matzah and at the Feast of Shavuot and at the Feast of Succot, and they shall not appear before YHWH empty-handed.

#### **Deuteronomy 16:16**

YHWH exalted this feast to high status when he equated it with the spring and fall feasts and with the command that all men should travel and present themselves to him during these times.

Unfortunately, like the chodesh, little is known about this feast and there is NO PRACTICAL observance of this special feast today. I believe the time is near for this to change.

Again, what LITTLE we know about this feast seems to be exactly what stands in the way of understanding the deep truths pictured for us here. I shall attempt to present a different paradigm from which to view certain aspects of this feast. First let's remember what months YHWH's feast's fell

on; they are given expressly to be the 1st, 3rd, and 7th months...we will concern ourselves now with this THIRD month festival of shavuot (which is the MIDDLE of three great feasts).

The first thing we have to deal with is the misnomer that the 'count' of Shavuot begins with the waving of the omer.

And you shall count to yourselves, from the day after the sabbath from the day you brought the sheaf of the wave offering, seven complete sabbaths even to the day after the seventh sabbath shall be 50 days **Lev. 23:15-16a**

The Hebrew of this verse is clear that **the 'count' begins the day after the sabbath AFTER the waving of the omer.** According to YHWH's calendar as we have thus far seen, the omer (first fruit) was raised/waved on 16th of the month, the day after the 15th day, full moon, Passover Sabbath. The next sabbath was the 22nd day (waning moon quarter) of the month (and is the PRACTICAL END of the Feast of Matzah or Passover Week). Therefore, on the day after **that** sabbath which ENDED the Feast of Matzah (or the 23rd day of the first month), the count of Shavuot begins. In other words, this is a feast which happens **after seven complete sevens** (the fiftieth day) according to the otot (signs). As I pointed out earlier, the chodesh period is not part of a division of **WEEKS** but of the month. Therefore the 'month' days are not to be confused with 'week' days. And in counting out the 'weeks' for the 'feast of weeks', the chodeshim are NEVER counted. Why? Because they are not WEEK DAYS (as we are deluded into falsely perceiving)...they are chodeshim (the chodesh festival at the head of EVERY MONTH was not part of the divisions of the work weeks contained perfectly within the remainder of the month).

Following the above understanding, our count will bring us to the day after the full moon sabbath of the 15th day of the third month EVERY YEAR. So the Feast of Shavuot **literally** would begin on the 16th day of the third month according to this count, but let's get even deeper into the facts regarding the practical and proper obedience to the commands regarding this feast.

Allow me to suggest that for all PRACTICAL purposes the feast would begin on the 15th day Sabbath which it immediately followed since any and all preparation would have to be done before that...ie preparation day always the 14th day of the lunar cycle. Let's take a look at what I believe is a picture of the first Feast of Shavuot.

In the third month after the sons of Israel had gone out of the land of Egypt, on that very day they came into the wilderness of Sinai. **Exodus 19:1**

This verse demonstrates that Israel came to Mount Sinai on the full moon sabbath of the 15th day of the 3rd month. They are told to purify themselves THAT day and the following day and that on the THIRD day (the 17th day of the month) YHWH would come down to verbally outline the specifics of the covenant which Israel had agreed to enter on the 15th. It seems to me that this three day 'purification' or consecration of the 15th, 16th and 17th day of the third month where Israel actually entered into the Contract, should not be overlooked or replaced with a position of simple ignorance which regards only one of these days (if any of them at all!) as the proper fit to their 'division of time.'

They came to Sinai (moon mountain) after the Sabbath was revealed in the wilderness of Sin (wilderness of the moon) for the purpose of entering into contract (and later given the Spirit which seals the promises during this same feast). This is what this festival symbolizes...not just the practical past but the Eternal Destiny we can only conceptualize through these shadowy commands.

They entered into verbal contract to be YHWH's people on the 15th day, before the laws had been enumerated. They were commanded to consecrate themselves for three days (beginning on that 15th day) which brings one to the final day of consecration, the 17th day. On this day the law was verbally enumerated (but not yet written down) and the people again ratified their contract to be YHWH's people. But the count of the feast of sevens brings us to the day BETWEEN these two days...the 16th, or middle day of consecration. Should we observe all three of these days since we can know the APPOINTED TIME but the specific

day or hour will remain UNKNOWN till it happens?

Based on this alone I would suggest that the Feast of Shavuot (weeks) is not to be understood as merely a one day event called 'the day of pentecost,' as the Greek leads one to believe. A merely one day event disassociated from the other festivals keeps us from the 'greater reality' which it foreshadows ante-typically. As the details suggest, I believe that this feast was at least a three day event but I celebrate it right now as an event which follows the same 8 day pattern of the other two with which it is INTERDEPENDENT. Which of course are all '7 day cycles of time' followed by an 8th which is different from the seven for ante-typical instruction from which we are to discern what YHWH is communicating to us in these last days regarding his 'ark' of timekeeping which, when entered in by faith, will keep us from the deluge in the last day merely ante-typified by the first deluge, by entering into contract on moon mountain, and by the sealing of the spirit while obeying this command by the disciples later.

So we see the event of entering into contract on 'moon mountain' (sinai) and the 'feast of weeks' both assert and imply (respectively) that the time period discussed really is not just a 'day'. Let me remind you that these are all ante-typical pictures of a future, GREATER SABBATH. They are not mere physical, historical events that can be isolated from the other pieces of the picture if we are to understand them as a COHESIVE VISION.

This is the very cutting edge of Last Days Faith friends. Last Day revelations are happening in the area of YHWH's true Calendar. I have only given part of my understanding in this area as an overview or skeleton upon which you can begin to understand the same picture...once the structure is erected, all the details find their place quite nicely.

Let me leave you with this parting thought regarding the 'appointed times.' Is this not a clear picture of the Passover Sabbath Moon in our day (first moon after Virgo rises in Spring)?

A great and wondrous **sign** appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under

her feet and a crown of twelve stars on her head.  
**Rev. 12:1**

## **IS IT NOT TO PASSOVER SABBATH WE ARE CALLED?!**

Then the dragon was enraged at the woman and went off to make war against the rest of her offspring—those who obey the COMMANDMENTS OF YHWH and have the TESTIMONY OF MESSIAH (as having come to life in our flesh for the PURPOSE OF DYING!).

Any picture of MOEDIM or 'appointed times', whether sabbaths, new moons, or festivals, that does not somehow connect with all the others in giving us THE GREATER UNDERSTANDING to which they all point as ante-typical shadows, is tantamount to 'spiritual myopia'...looking so intently at one tree, that the forest of which it is merely a part, is obscured or overlooked as non-existent. Or rather like having a piece of the puzzle and trying to force it into a spot which the other pieces around it clearly demonstrate it cannot fit. It was against this that Paul was speaking in reference to 'keeping feasts', as we saw his life pattern established that HE KEPT THE FESTIVALS!

All of the pieces of scripture must fit together properly for the picture, of which they are merely ante-typical shadows used by YHWH as tools to help us understand concepts which are otherwise beyond our realm of comprehension, to make any practical, coherent, cohesive, sense. It is the Eternal Reality for which our temporal, created existence is merely the womb that will terminate in our 're-birth' into Eternal Realities which we have been prepared in advance to enter.

### Section 3.5

#### Gospel Overview in Conclusion

#### **(Knowing 'Good' from 'Evil')**

Good CANNOT be known apart from Evil. This is the situation with YHWH and his Creation. As pointed out in an earlier chapter, He created us to LEARN the difference and to CHOOSE HIM over Satan! Let's take a look at the more esoteric truths

of Scripture which the prophets of the LORD (Satan) do not want you to know; so that by default you will continue to SERVE HIS WORLD SYSTEM!

In the beginning (before there was ANYTHING BUT THE CREATOR), the Creator (who is pure light from which all light emanates) was alone...perhaps existing as a thought? Since flesh cannot dwell there, we will be 're-born' into his reality; which we can only understand from what he has given us within this 'womb of time and creation' as we know it. Hence, when flesh is cut off on the 8th day (as ante-typified by circumcision and other 'signs'), we are reborn into the eternal reality for which we are being created. All of this is 'ante-typified' instruction embedded within the Mosaic collage of the Bible; the Creator's self revelation-his plans and purpose for creating us embedded there for our edification.

As a consequence of his nature (which again is only understood through what he has created), he desired to create beings who would, of their own volition, choose to reciprocate His magnanimous character. Beings who would desire to mirror him (as the Moon mirrors the Sun). It would be a marriage of sorts (hence the institution of marriage)...the most glorious system of symbiotic relationships with each individual person's soul constituting a cell which collectively comprise the body of his bride, if you will.

He spreads his garment over us in an offer of this eternal marriage arrangement even as pictured by Boaz and Ruth, who were progenitors of the Messianic line and are given for ante-typical instruction as well. Again, it was because of his Love (which is epitomized by the necessity to SHARE in order to be complete) that he created us, and for which he extends such a glorious proposal for us to consider. He created man 'alone' and it was 'not good' for man to be alone, so a 'suitable mate' was created AS AN ANTE-TYPE AND FORESHADOWING OF THE VERY PURPOSE FOR OUR HAVING BEEN CREATED. But let's focus a bit more on how it all started; the magnificence of the plan as deduced from his self-revelation, the scriptures.

For a very brief pre-creation (that is before the creation of 'matter') historical perspective, consider the following: YHWH created the spiritual beings (beings not composed of matter) we know today as 'angels' (malawkim), in perfection but with the ability to choose to love and share, or to rebel, which is demonstrated in selfishness (which is self-deception), and murderous hatred for the knowledge of TRUTH which exposes its hypocrisy. These spiritual beings created before the founding of the world of MATTER, the world as WE know it, were beings ALSO capable of free will; it was ALWAYS YHWH's PURPOSE not to have slaves, automotons or beings who otherwise felt that they had no choice but to spend eternity with their creator; and that in ignorance of his CHARACTER. He had a PLAN that he had in his mind from the very beginning for his 'BRIDE' to know (and therefore reciprocate) his character and nature. This 'plan' is the THOUGHT which resulted in the creation of the angelic host. It was then through this angelic host that scripture says his SPOKEN WORD has come and through which MATTER came into existence. All of this was FORE-ORDAINED IN THE MIND OF YHWH before anything else existed as we understand it and we have the scriptures as HISTORICAL EVIDENCE.

So of course YHWH being omniscient, made provision for the choice of rebellion which is PART OF THE FORE-ORDAINED PLAN IN HIS MIND. This provision has been given to us in UNFOLDING DETAIL throughout the history of man. In fact, that provision would become the pinnacle of all creation...a stage if you will where YHWH would demonstrate his nature and character to ALL CREATED BEINGS. Earth is the stage which has the focus of all creation.

There was a created being who was one of the two covering cherubs (as depicted over the seat of the vessel containing the contract or 'ark of the covenant'). These cheruvim (first-born brothers?) protected the covenant while at the same time opposed each other over it.

And the cherubim shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the

mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubim be. **Ex 25:20**

We are told that one cherub was found to have 'iniquity' in him as told to us in the prophets, and as a result he lost his inheritance rights as the 'spiritual firstborn', obedient son to his TWIN BROTHER who inherited the Rights and Blessings of the firstborn THROUGH OBEDIENCE to the FATHER OF ALL.

By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of Elohim. I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. **Ez. 28:16**

Today we see the economic BEAST SYSTEM being put in place for us today by the Edomite Banksters and the 'whole world' looks on while they bring this system into place under the headship of the 'god of this world' who we see above has not changed his motus operandi since before the creation of matter.

'Iniquity' is nothing less than 'selfishness' exhibited in the desire to 're-order' YHWH's created order. YHWH's order is PERFECT or 'good'. Yet how would anyone know that unless IMPERFECTION (which is 'evil') is used as a COMPARATIVE MEASURE through TRUTH? Humanity is the 'stage' upon which the struggle of good and evil are played out in HIS STORY! Good vs. Evil. Satan vs. Yahwshua. Yacov vs. Esau. EDOM VS. ISRAEL. Sheep vs. Goats. Who is your head...do you know that YOU ARE NOT YOUR OWN BUT YOU SERVE A MASTER?!!

The accusation of Satan's rebellion (and all those who are allied with him through the international banksters Edomite, New World Order) by its very nature, is that YHWH's order is flawed and that they have a better way. Satan is setting up his world throne RIGHT NOW using the banksters to usher in his 'one world order' in OPPOSITION TO YHWH! He is using the deceit of selfish desire (and FEAR of loss) as the motivator to gain tacit approval from the World's masses. He has also gained complicity of the world's established

religious institutions through various means (such as through 501c-3 tax incentives) to gain control over those who INNATELY UNDERSTAND that they belong to a CREATOR but who have been DECEIVED by the OPPOSER. Satan is hypocritically using them to attain his world empire agenda (with the law going out from the EDOMITE STATE of Israel) but in the end we see that he will turn on them (for this reason the kings of the earth will burn the religious 'whore' of Revelation after they finish using her for their selfish, ulterior motives of bringing this Beast Government to power). That's right friend, organized religion is the 'whore' of revelation and they are 'ecumenicalizing' religion as you read this...YOUR pastor is likely PART OF THE DECEPTIVE PLOT. Why? Because their 'love' is selfishly motivated. They do not know the 'gospel' but they follow their stomachs/greed.

Again, it seems that Satan held the highest position of all creation (as reflected in the ante-types of Cain and Abel and more importantly of Esau and Yacov (or EDOM VS. ISRAEL as we saw in an earlier chapter). He was originally referred to as 'heylel' (the brilliant/shining one) in the prophets, but we see that his name is later changed to HaSatan (the opposer). The banksters (and ALL THE SECRET SOCIETIES they founded) know him as 'Lucifer' which in Latin means 'Light Bearer' and they believe themselves to be ILLUMINATI or ILLUMININISTS which means 'enlightened ones'.

As a result of exercising his free will in opposition to YHWH's will, evil was created. Evil is merely the absence or falling short of perfection and it is symbolically understood by the number 6...falling short of the perfection of seven/rest or SHEVA in Hebrew. It is from this root we find the Superlative Form (as discussed in an earlier chapter) of Shabbat which is the PERFECTNESS OF PERFECTION where we are to 'REST' according to the book of Hebrews and which is still a FUTURE EVENT. This is the seventh day sabbath we are to enter into TODAY through FAITH IN THE PROMISES embedded within YHWH's self-revelation and merely outlined here for your sanctification in these end days AS AFORE-PROMISED. This is the SEVENTH DAY,

SHABAT of the ante-typical fourth commandment; which comes at the end of His Story as the book of Hebrews CLEARLY SAYS.

Again, shva/seven...which is rooted in and emanates from YHWH's perfection, which we saw revealed in his commands regarding moedim (appointed times), is the GOAL of our having been created. This is why Yahwshua is MASTER OF SHABAT!

Edomite men who follow the imposter WILL NOT leave the sixth day of this Earthly existence through faith. Only we, his bride who understand these promises BY FAITH may enter into YHWH's Seventh day Sabbath...this is why 6 is the number of EDOM or 'earth man'. It falls short of the perfection we are created to CHOOSE to enter as pictured in the SABBATH at the end of time as we know it.

As a result of exercising his choice to rebel, the beautiful firstborn of all of YHWH's creation in effect chose to spurn his birthright and rebel against the established order (again all depicted in the story of Esau and Yacov ante-typically renamed Edom and Yisra-El). It's pure selfishness. By doing so he unwittingly decided to eternally remove himself from all that YHWH so graciously offered to his creation; the testing for kingdom entrance had begun. It will be played out ACCORDING TO THE PLAY BOOK! And that was a finished story in the mind of YHWH and is why he gives it to us in the creation account as a FINISHED WORK!

The accusations that necessarily accompany rebellion were first found in that first-born son but after subtly exalting himself, twisting the truth, and giving what seemed like excuse (THROUGH DECEPTION) to disobey YHWH's CREATED ORDER, he led myriads astray. In other words HE, LIKE EDOM who came later as a 'post-type' for us to understand the SPIRITUAL REALM we are created to ENTER INTO in ante-typical form, are shown to be the TRUE DECEIVING LIARS FROM THE BEGINNING.

Deception is a confusing issue by its very nature. This document is intended to expose this deception PROMISED FROM THE GARDEN. We must

learn good from evil from YHWH and not from the deceiver who controls THE WHOLE WORLD AND ALL OF ITS ESTABLISHMENTS AND SYSTEMS in the END DAYS. We are now living in those end days and can see, for those who CHOOSE to see, the IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE OF YHWH's EXISTENCE; his nature, character, and plan in the FACE OF AN IMPOSTER. One is 'GOOD' and the other is 'EVIL'. We have been learning good and evil from Satan for all these millenia now...can you not see the TRUTH of the promises given from the garden?!

These were concepts originally unknown to the Angelic host and still foggy for Humanity today. Even after reading this expose there will be doubters and rebels who will scoff. But this is the PROMISED, END-TIME MESSAGE and it will grow. The history of man is this struggle of Satan against his creator (as revealed by the one who was obedient and inherited the promises despised and forsaken by his brother who is cut off irreconcilably and forever due to disobedience).

As part of YHWH's plan from before creation, to demonstrate his generosity and his perfect justice, in order to attain the goal for which he had decided to create, to have love reciprocated in a perfectly symbiotic relationship (a suitable mate), he created man a little lower than the malakim (angels). It is here on this earth that the drama of the universe is (and always was) to have the final scene played out. It is the womb of the created universe from which to craft a perfectly suitable eternal mate for himself from himself...as ante-typified in Adam and Eve.

The true nature and character of both YHWH, through Yahwshua, and his opposer (supplanter) Satan, have been demonstrated at the tree of execution. This is the tree of the knowlege of good and evil if you will. The Azazel Goat Atonements sacrifice merely ante-typified in the commands had begun. The first goat has been slain to cover the sins of the people, the azazel is yet to be removed FOREVER. The FULL TRUTH regarding all these events is CLEARLY KNOWN to all the heavenly beings yet, the deception continues for us humans through ignorance of the truth that will free us. In the end, as depicted in Azazel Sacrifice and the

prophetic Edomite run nations of the world opposing YHWH and his sacrifice through the economic one world order which Satan has controlled and manipulated until he finally sits as king of the world over his empire, ALL created beings shall be polarized into two camps. Either Edomite Goats or YHWH's lambs. THEY WILL BE KNOWN BY WHAT THEY DO as WRITTEN IN PROPHECY! Get ready to LOSE YOUR LIFE as witness against Satan even as did ALL THE PROPHETS AND WITNESSES WHO CAME BEFORE US. We do not shrink from death. We KNOW who controls this life and that this life is merely a TEST FOR KINGDOM LIFE ENTRANCE!

Again, this final scene of this universal drama will polarize all men into two extreme camps. At the head of each shall be a Messianic figure which each require the obedience of men. One will be the 'god of this world', the TEMPORAL (Edomite) king (as ante-typified in Saul) and he demands obedience and uses deception to play on the fears of natural, temporal man (suffering, pain, and death) as chains to keep men in servitude to his slave based system. He also offers temporal rewards to his faithful followers in the form of worldly riches and power at varying degrees to help him keep men enslaved to that deception AS WE SEE HAPPENING IN THE WORLD TODAY! This is PROPHETIC EDOM!

The only authority or POWER the adversary has as 'prince of this world' is the temporal riches he has been given for A TIME and PURPOSE...as depicted in his offering these rewards to Yahwshua (remember when Satan offered him all this world's kingdoms?) in an attempt to also get him to disobey the PLAN OF YHWH. It is also pictured in the fact that Jacob inherited NOTHING from his parents...all those possessions, as well as his position in the land were LOST TO HIS BROTHER WHO HAS BEEN STEALING IT THROUGH DECEPTION EVER SINCE...AS PROMISED!

Satan understood that Yahwshua was 'annointed king' in his place even as did his ante-typical predacessor Saul with David (again, all ante-typified in the Azazel). Hence what motivates them



is their own selfish desires or their deception to accomplish the plan in a different way than what YHWH has declared and intends by his will for us--his bride. They cannot understand these concepts because they have NO FAITH IN THE CREATOR; they know him not because they refuse to LOVE THE TRUTH. They are tares. They missed the 'spirit' of the plan through TRUE obedience which only comes through FAITH IN THE PROMISOR! The adversary and his children are known by their TEMPORAL HOPES AND ASPIRATIONS which are rooted in obedience to their masters from whom they receive their worldly aspirations...they all bow to the god of this world...THIS IS EDOM!

If you were of the world, the world would love its own; but because you are not of the world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. **John 15:19**

Listen, my beloved brethren: did not YHWH choose the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom which He promised to those who love Him? **James 2:5**

He who loves his life loses it; and he who hates his life in this world shall keep it to life eternal. **John 12:25**

Do not love the world, nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. **1 John 2:15**

The adversary is the 'god' of this world. Until Messiah comes to take it from him, he has dominion and may parcel it out as he pleases. This is the world deception that YHWH's voice of truth will lead us out from in these end days.

And even if our gospel is veiled, it is veiled to those who are perishing, in whose case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving, that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Messiah, who is the image of YHWH. **2Corinthians 4:3-4**

the adversary took Him to a very high mountain and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory and he said to Him, "All these things

will I give You if You fall down and worship me." **Matthew 4:8-9**

On the other hand, the King of Eternity, who is not known by the world or its systems controlled by Satan, merely presents himself through his own PERFECT self-revelation of Creation and Divinely Preserved Scripture; both of which testify to each other and point to his immutable, omnipotent existence. Through what he has created he helps us to conceive the 'higher order' for which we are being prepared. The purpose of creation is to perfect an eternal mate worthy to share Eternity with him in perfect symbiotic union as ONE KINGDOM NOT DIVIDED IN ANY WAY.

He demonstrates through Yahwshua, WHO IS THE WORD (or scriptures if you will) that this world and everything in it (including DEATH) are temporal and that he has ULTIMATE AUTHORITY OVER ALL. He leads us to the understanding that this life is to be SPENT sounding out the depth of his character and demonstrating it in our own lives AS WITNESSES FOR HIS TRUTH in the face of an imposter who has been given AUTHORITY OVER THE WORLD for a purpose...BUT ONLY FOR A SHORT WHILE!!! As a witness...a seed must die to produce the desired fruit. In this he is glorified. This causes his TRUE followers to be despised and persecuted by the world system, whore of Revelation 17 who rides the Beast of world government toward their attainment of temporal rewards...but our joy, like our Masters', is on the other side of our sufferings; which shall merely assist in perfecting our faith in HIS PROMISES!

As righteous men in a world of rebellious men who are following the tune of the master rebel (pretending to be good yet feeding temporal lusts) and seen to be prophetic Edom, this life is to be sacrificed to YHWH even as our Master Yahwshua (who is the word made flesh for our VISUAL, PHYSICAL comprehension) demonstrated the giving of his entire being to the Father YHWH as a WITNESS. All the prophets and apostles testify to this. This is the ultimate act of trusting YHWH...to not be concerned over your life here...just learn to love and obey him and he will take care of us...as a husband his wife...as a father his child. What can

Edomite men do in the face of YHWH's OMNIPOTENT PROMISES? We have NO FEAR when we trust in the IMMUTABLE EVIDENCE of his existence through his WORD!

It is this loving character and nature which shall, in the last act survive, while the former kingdom, (which has historically, though divided, ruled this planet, and which is coming to full power in the fullness of time as as promised to happen in advance) with all its selfish, ambitious, UNREPENTANT rebels...even the memory of them will be obliterated/erased forever when the pregnant woman, who is our mother--this earth, comes to full term and the sons of YHWH are revealed in the fullness of time as first promised in Genesis 1. This is the GLORY OF YHWH yet to be revealed by his end-time witnesses; YOU!

In the meantime, YHWH is allowing men to be sifted like wheat from chaff in order to weed his eternal kingdom of all selfishness (rebellion) manifested in such behavior as greed, lust, murder, envy, lies, and all such self-exaltation over truth; since selfishness is the fertile ground that gives root to all sin, it must necessarily be eradicated before YHWH can completely give of himself in the symbiotic love relationship for which he created us. The adversarie's kingdom, which is the spiritual tower of Babil, is in it's final stage of construction, and its' citizens shall hate and persecute the citizens of the heavenly kingdom, which is coming, whose builder is YHWH. We must endure as pilgrims, sojourners, and nomads in this world as we await HIS FULFILLMENT of his promises AS WRITTEN.

It is by this very type of testing that YHWH separated the heavenly beings and cast the rebellious ones from their heavenly estate to the earth. The mark of possession that each man carries on his hand or forehead will, as time goes on, become ever more pronounced; since it is what we think (head) and do (hand) that is the fruit that will demonstrate the nature of the 'tree' from which we receive our sustenance. This is the unsealed, end-time EliYah Message. You will be held accountable for what you DO with it.

It is not necessary that those who receive Satans' mark to understand their actions give them away. They are deceived because they refused the end-time message which was delivered to LEAD THEM OUT of the 'powerful delusion' by which the WHOLE WORLD has been deceived. They are known to have taken the 'mark' merely by their actions...or lack of them. Whereas YHWH's people, according to Ezekiel, receive YHWH's mark only on their forehead. This suggests that they will not act apart from their obedience to him, in an 'undivided' kingdom body, through understanding and obeying the commands THROUGH SIMPLE, OBEDIENT FAITH in the fully revealed plan. This 'obedience' is our end time ark which will keep us safe from the end time deluge for which the first was merely an ante-typical shadow.

Eventually, all rebellion will be removed from his creation entirely. There are many of us who, because of the deceptions of our own selfish hearts, have followed after the liar for a time. We were deceived into believing that we could enjoy the pleasures of Egypt (this world) AND enter into YHWH's eternal Sabbath Rest as well. This is the Edomite, end-time deception. Moses didn't fall for it. The logical conclusion of rebellion is the destruction of all that is virtuous. They will self-destruct and just before they do, our Master will come to take us, HIS VIRTUOUS BRIDE, across the seas of the skies to reign with him; IN THE TWINKLING OF AN EYE.

This is the poignant demonstration of the execution stake of our Master; the focal point and overwhelming evidence for all the angelic host to understand the nature of rebellion to YHWH's perfect will. Now it is humanity that must learn and understand the character of YHWH. It necessarily follows that if the 'head' is murdered, will not the body also die in like manner?

There are TWO Opposing Messiahs in a CONTROVERSY OVER ZION in prophecy! Do you know which one your deeds REALLY SERVE and why? If you are still not aware of the CONTROVERSY OVER ZION, its a BET you have been GROOMED to accept the EDMITE,

END-TIME DECEPTION of all those who refuse TRUTH!

Allow me now to ask a few rhetorical questions. When your Beast ID (SS#?), with which you are being acclimated to become DEPENDENT in promotional PRIVILEGE in his BEAST SYSTEM now, is no longer valid until you establish your ALLEGIANCE ON OATH (as a result of martial law which IS COMING), will you take the Edomite Oath of allegiance or will you DIE AS A WITNESS AGAINST THE DECEPTION?! Do not fear the Guillotine in this TEMPORAL life my friend...FEAR HIM WHO HAS POWER TO END YOUR ETERNAL LIFE!

Persecution and death are the 'final solutions' which the children of YHWH, the body of Messiah, will experience at the hands of these satanically controlled fools in this TEST LIFE! It is the recurring theme of the gospel...it is the SACRIFICE OF YHWH which we offer up through FAITH. We were warned of this coming persecution by our Master long ago. All the persecutions of history have merely been setting the stage for this last dramatic scene. What part do you have to play? There are no 'abstainers' in this struggle. You are either actively/cognizantly working for the kingdom of YHWH according to the proper division of His 'play book,' or you have been assisting in the development of Satans' kingdom as described in the same playbook through ignorance and deception. Most serve Satan through deception based in ignorance (and that is due to a selfish REFUSAL OF TRUTH). There is no middle ground.

Self separates us from YHWH. We cannot hear from him unless we are willing to die to self each time we come near to him. And our desire should be to stay near him; dead in flesh. In fact, the deception in the world today has never been more perfected. We are given ample opportunity to appear altruistic and in right relationship with our creator while becoming increasingly narcissistic in our personal and corporate lives (this is the snare of the adversary). What hypocrisy! Through this type of self deception, which is enjoyed and propagated by the adversary and the desire of our own fallen hearts, this behavior is now pervasive in all so

called 'developed civilizations.' And for this judgement will eventually come to overthrow the Satanic world deception begun in the garden.

When we rely on the twisted preaching of the prophets of the Lord/Baal who enjoy the delicacies available at Jezabels' table and have sold themselves in the error of Baalam, we come out with a completely different 'gospel' than the one that I have attempted to demonstrate truly exists BIBLICALLY, through this Doctoral Thesis.

Anyone pointing out the inconsistencies of the doctrines of those who refuse to see, will incur abuse/persecution in varying degrees...because they have no desire to be obedient but rather wish to APPEAR to be pious. These institutions are to be viewed as the whore from which we must come out as we learn to LOVE TRUTH!

Hypocrisy is the practice of piety that denies the truth. There are none so blind as those who refuse to see! But this is all part and parcel of the adversaries winning disciples after himself. He panders to our temporal desires through our narcissistic, fallen human hearts by telling us what our selfish 'selves' (the 'id') wants to hear. He tells us that there is an easier way to make entrance into 'heaven' that will not cost us everything here. He tells us that YHWH wants to bless us materially and physically here and we should demand what belongs to us now; in this world. He has replaced the 'Old' covenant with a completely 'New' (and foreign to scripture) covenant (be it a talmud OR new testament commentary that is twisted and elevated ABOVE scripture) so that we never understand, let alone bother to look into the 'perfect law which brings freedom' and apply it's message (which leads us to YHWH'S TRUTH which is higher than Satan's...both of which are BLINDING lights to our dark minds).

This ploy was used by the prophets of the Lord/Baal in Jezabels kingdom, and if we look around today...with eyes that have been opened by the washing of the word...we cannot miss the fact that the spirit of EliYah must be in this thesis! The events happening now are setting the final stage for the Azazel Atonements Sacrifice to be completed.

But men don't know it because they are self deceived.

Therefore YHWH sends a strong delusion, that they may believe what is false, so that all may be condemned who did not believe the truth... **2 Thes. 2:11-12**

Again, what is unrighteousness? Unrighteousness is anything that exalts ITSELF against YHWH's will as understood through the WHOLE COUNSEL of his WORD. Many today believe YHWH to be fickle, one generation requiring one thing and changing his mind in the next generation. They say 'he is the same today, yesterday, and forever'...while at the same time declaring that he changed the plan ('instructions/law' and the mode of ones' deliverance which it reveals), and now there is a 'new' thing so FORGET ABOUT THE OLD THING! They are blinded by the log in their eye and cannot see that YHWH's plan, revealed through the Old Testament (which is the TEXTUAL MESSIAH), and the Messianic Letters regarding the prophetically revealed and defined 're-established contract,' HAS NEVER CHANGED!

But again, it will only be the bride {whose husband EDOM (Satan/Herod) murdered and against whom John testified as a witness unto death!} who purifies herself that will understand the Truth which is YHWH's SELF REVELATION or WORD. While Yahwshua was praying about our being protected from the adversary and sanctified (set apart) by truth, he unambiguously stated the source of all truth; YHWH's WORD.

Sanctify them in the truth; thy word is truth. **John 17:17**

Again, only the 'Old Testament' existed at the time of this statement. Obviously the opposer (supplanter) has tried to eradicate, twist, and replace THE TRUTH (even as he did in the heavenlies before being thrown down to earth to continue his ECONOMY through our COMMERCE) in any way he can in order to keep us from being sanctified by it; and by default we perpetuate his lies and demonstrate our obeisance to his Edomite, one-world, end-time system which

is exposed as Deception in a CONTROVERSY OVER ZION...only until we learn the truth and come out. It is NOW that YHWH is calling men to heed these truths and testify of them to others that will bring us to the place where we will enter the ark of our faith, which is the body like Messiahs, that will enable us to endure the Nuclear Holocaust which is the promised end-time Deluge of fire ante-typified by the flood.

Again, his greatest tactic has been twist YHWH's truth so as to lead us slightly off course; just enough so that he could control us. When we learn good from evil from the god of this world he is able to deceive men into accepting his temporal lies as truth, they worship him as the LIGHT BEARER in all their secret meetings. They then control the masses by perpetuating the lies they learn in their synagogues of Satan in order to keep men from seeing what YHWH's Eternal plan REALLY LOOKS LIKE. In this way men call dark light, and light dark. WHAT LOOKS LIKE PURE EVIL TO ONE IS CONSIDERED HOLY BY THE OTHER. For instance, Christmas (the birth of the Sun god Mithras) and Easter (Ishtar...his wife who gives him new birth in the Babalonian heresy) are 'good' and YHWH's festivals enumerated within his own self-revelation, commanded to be observed by HIS CHILDREN (who represent the integrity of his authority) for ALL GENERATIONS, and which he has preserved FOR ALL GENERATIONS, and which give true insight into the 'gospel,' these COMMANDED festivals are considered 'evil'.

We are currently living in the grandest, all encompassing deception of history that has both character assassination AND identity theft as it's major themes! This is how the rules for judging 'fruit' have been changed! The rules are now SUBJECTIVE, based on 'feelings' associated with culture, religious institutions, tradition and superstitions and have no basis in the objective reality of YHWH's Scripture which delineates and distinguishes between ALL things...dividing even joint and marrow, soul and spirit...and will judge the hearts and thoughts of men. Satan has been using TRADITIONS handed down to us for thousands of years to KEEP US DECIEVED.

It is clear that each man will give an account of himself before the Father of all. I do not want to rest my faith on what somebody else says, since we know that ALL MEN ARE LIARS and there is not one of us who has not been deceived to some extent; nor is there any one of us who is the repository for all truth (except the textual and flesh representation of YHWH, his Messiah Yahwshua), I exhort all men to COME OUT FROM EGYPTIAN SLAVERY and get on their faces before almighty YHWH and give him their whole lives, understanding and forsaking their selfish natures and this temporal life and our former allegiance to Pharoah/Satan; asking for his forgiveness and their subsequent guidance through the WHOLE counsel of his word into His Seventh day Sabbath Rest from our own labors. By forsaking the lies we have accepted in culture and tradition, by implementing the truth of YHWH's word, we are sanctified and made ready as the 'pure bride' for which creation is the womb and for which we are about to go through a very painful process. James (Yaacov), the brother of our master said:

Therefore putting aside all filthiness and all that remains of wickedness, in humility receive the word implanted, which is able to save your souls. But prove yourselves doers of the word, and not merely hearers who delude themselves. For if anyone is a hearer of the word and not a doer, he is like a man who looks at his natural face in a mirror; for once he has looked at himself and gone away, he has immediately forgotten what kind of person he is. But one who looks intently at the perfect law of freedom and lives by it, not having become a forgetful hearer but an effectual doer, this man shall be blessed in having done it. **James 1:21-25**

How many of us spend more time in front of a physical mirror trying to tweak and adjust things that seem out of place according to the worlds' temporal STANDARDS, than we do in the mirror of YHWH's word which reflects our eternal, spiritual image for which we have been created?

And he said to them, "Therefore every scribe who has been trained for the kingdom of heaven is like a householder who brings out of his treasure what is new and what is old." **Matthew 13:52**

Let's be aware of the adversary's schemes to deceive us into believing 'new' lies (divorced from old path promises) and thereby ALLOW HIM to misdirect our focus and to deceive us into doing his will to oppose YHWH. Let's do what is contrary in his temporal kingdom, this world, let us learn and do the TRUTH of YHWH's ETERNAL WORD and learn to live by the laws of his ETERNAL KINGDOM now, as ante-typified in the Law and Prophets (and elaborated on in the 'New Testament', Messianic Letters). Let us begin now with the imperative task of examining EVERYTHING we think and do through the filter and standard of the WHOLE TRUTH of scripture, which IS NOT DIVIDED!

To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. **Isaiah 8:20**

Be forewarned, count the cost. This is a road often full of pain and sorrow in this world ruled by our adversary (as allowed by YHWH for the accomplishment of his goals) as all the lives of the prophets, the Master Yahwshua, and the apostles testify. The word translated 'difficult' below is better translated 'afflicted.'

"Because narrow is the gate and difficult is the way which leads to life, and there are few who find it. **Matthew 7:14**

Afflicted is the way leading to life, but there is a joy set before us even as was set before our Master.

...fixing our eyes on Yahwshua, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the stake (stauros), despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of Power. **Hebrews 12:2**

This life was never intended to be one of self indulged luxury and ease my friend. It is the threshing floor; the proving ground; the smelting pot. It truly is a stage. It is the stage on which the final drama of righteousness triumphing over rebellion is to be played out ACCORDING TO THE FINISHED BOOK! Until Yahwshua returns to finish the promises of the book, we must struggle with the beast system to our very deaths if

need be; do not fear the loss of possessions, imprisonment, suffering and shame in the process! Your life here is a SEED you must PLANT in order to be REBORN!

Therefore, since we are surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us throw off everything that hinders and the sin that so easily entangles, and let us run with perseverance the race marked out for us. Let us fix our eyes on Yahwhshua, the author and perfecter of our faith, who for the joy set before him endured the cross, scorning its shame, and sat down at the right hand of the throne of YHWH. Consider him who endured such opposition from sinful men, so that you will not grow weary and lose heart in your struggle against sin; as you have not yet resisted to the point of shedding your blood. **Heb. 12:1-4**

This is the witness of all the saints of scripture and which our Master exemplified. We will overcome with Yahwhsua only if we remain faithful till the end, but be prepared for the tribulation to come.

And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of YHWH, and have the testimony of Yahwhshua the Messiah.

#### **Revelation 12:17**

This is the End-Time, EliYah message. It contrasts the World Kingdom Laws with YHWH's Kingdom Laws. The Laws and Times of YHWH have been tossed aside for those of the Satanic World Kingdom; an EDOMITE DECEPTION in a CONTROVERSY OVER ZION has been being played out over the course of HIS STORY written from the foundation of the world. There is a part for you to play in it...you can CHOOSE YOUR PART if you become familiar with the script to know who it is YOU WANT TO BE.

Will you join this epic struggle? There is NO GREATER CALLING as this is the very PURPOSE OF YOUR LIFE! Come out of her my People so as not to share in her abominations or her punishments!

The world's deception has now been exposed and the call to come out of Egypt has come. To dismiss

this work is folly. To do so places one on the road to Eternal Separation from YHWH merely antedated by notions of ETERNAL HELL! You have been WARNED!

YHWH blesses those who diligently seek his face; I pray YHWH bless YOU! (please note the condition for blessing!)

Obed

#### Section IV

#### How To Observe YHWH's Calendar

Allow me to explain exactly how one can observe the lunations according to the way YHWH laid it out for us. This is not rocket science...it is foreign to us ONLY because we don't practice it...we rely on others to tell us rather than obey YHWH's commands. We prefer the calculations of men rather than PRACTICAL use of YHWH's otot (signs) to keep time as he commanded. If you are ready to at least be COGNIZANT of YHWH's timekeeping for yourself, allow me to help get you started.

The first thing we have to understand is that the moon is visible (weather permitting) 28 of its 29.53 day cycle. This means that there are about 36 hours each month when the moon is so aligned with the sun in its cycle that it's not visible. In fact the sun and moon appear to be 'crossing paths' during this period. Today this 'point of crossing paths' is modernly referred to as the 'conjunction' of the sun and moon. Again this inability to see the moon for the brightness of the sun occurs about 36 hours at the end/beginning of every 29.53 day cycle. It was a 'longer day' if you will. Therefore, every other month or so, this extra long day of the month was accounted for by two days counted as one. This was well known to our ancestors because the sky was their 'theatre' and their 'clock.'

This means that theoretically, as a matter of practical determination, that at the more longitudinally central parts of the earth, if timing and conditions are just right, a **very tiny sliver** can

be seen just before sunrise in the east on the 29th day of the month, then it **may** be possible, **though rare**, to see the moon again (in another barely perceptible sliver) just over 37 hours later West just after sunset. Again, this is rare...more often than not, a sliver occurring on the 29th day, although it may be very small, will be indicative that there will be a **two day** chodesh period or 'new moon day' AFTER WHICH the moon will again become visible conditions permitting.

From merely the practical aspect of observation, we have counterbalances or 'checks and balances' built into the system. One can know exactly when the chodesh period will occur by observation of the exact time that 'full moon' happens (that is on the 14.77 day from the exact point of 'new moon' and vice versa. If on the 14th day of the month, you look toward the rise of the full moon in the east as the sun sets in the west, and it is only nearly full (as a discerning eye can distinguish after little practice), its a clear bet that the following month will have a two day chodesh period ended by the appearance of the new sliver (which you really do not have to observe once you get good).

Whereas if the full moon which comes up is clearly full already, or even as a waning gibbeous, as it comes into view after the setting of the sun, then you know the following month will have only a 1 day chodesh at its head/beginning. As you practice, you can actually get to the point where you can lose track of of the days (as we do sometimes) and by looking at the calendar in the sky, can accurately determine the day you are in according to the phase of the moon. The moon, in its relationship to the sun, is the clock and the calendar the ancients referenced for time. And I believe this understanding is crucial to YHWH's end time message before his return and our entrance into the 'ark' of ressurected bodies.

So in addition to telling you what day of the month you are in, you can also determine if the following month will be a one or two day chodesh period by observation done in advance as regards any day of a phase of the moon cycle. The first half of the cycle of the moon is always PERFECTLY mirrored in the second half (conjunction and full moon 14.77

days apart)...which also tells us the beginning of the next. Practice makes perfect.

This understanding gives us insight into how David knew the following day would be the 'chodesh' (new moon) in this verse:

So David said to Jonathan, "Behold, tomorrow is the new moon, and I ought to sit down to eat with the king. But let me go, that I may hide myself in the field until the third evening. **1 Samuel 20:5**

In fact, this particular month was to be a two day 'chodesh' period as hinted at in the above verse and clarified here:

It came about the next day, the second day of the new moon, that David's place was empty; so Saul said to Jonathan his son, "Why has the son of Jesse not come to the meal, either yesterday or today?" **1 Samuel 20:27**

It seems clear from these verses that by observing the last stage of the moon, the chodesh period could be accurately known...it seems that this particular month everyone knew by the size and position of the last moon, that this particular month would likely be a two day 'chodesh' feast. In fact, as a result of my observations I can tell whether the next month will start with a two day chodesh or not by watching the timing of the phases through the month...particularly from the full to the waning gibbeous through the waning crescent.

Half of the time (that is about every other month or so) the moon on the morning before the 29th day sabbath is sufficiently small (proximity to sun sufficiently close)as to know that there will only be a one day chodesh after the sabbath (moon being very small on the 28th would indicate that conjunction would occur on the 29th day sabbath...moon potentially visible again the following night). Therefore the ancient Hebrews were not unaware that the moon could be referenced the morning before the last sabbath of the month in order to determine **accurately** the likelihood of a two day chodesh period.

I do not believe that it is a mistake that the sabbaths of the month are accompanied by a distinct

moonphase...in other words the first quarter moon (right half of moon visible) will fall on the 8th, the full moon will fall on the 15th, and the last quarter (left half of moon) will fall on the 22nd of the month (with a sliver on the 29th indicating a 30 day month/2 day chodesh for the following month) Observing all of these phases is important. It is quite a different thing than relying on someone elses calendar.

We can verify this through mathematical averaging as well. If the lunar cycle is 29.53 days long...dividing by 4 we can see that a 'sign' of the moon falls on the following days: 1st quarter on the 7.38th day (the evening that starts the 8th day)...full moon on the 14.77 day (the evening that begins the 15th day)...and the 22.14th day (which is between sunset and sunrise of the 22nd day). The last moon being sighted on the early morning (before sunrise) of the 28th (day before sabbath) to determine how long the chodesh may be.

We know when the chodesh will begin by sighting the last moon and we can accurately determine through observance when the moon will again be visible...when it is visible, it attests to your accuracy and it marks the **End** of the 'chodesh/first day/beginning/head' of the month...it's really very easy.

The first 'new moon' occuring after the Vernal Equinox, is the first month of YHWH's calendar in the sky.

## Appendice:

### What constitutes a day in scripture?

It is certainly a good thing to question tradition, and this matter of questioning the authority of the rabbinics in setting the beginning of the day is no different. Without getting into the elaborate rulings of sighting stars and other such tradition...lets just look at what the scripture says in regards to understanding the generic 'day.'

In the beginning Elohim created the heavens and the earth. The earth was formless and void, and darkness was over the surface of the deep, and the Spirit of Elohim was moving over the surface of the waters. Then Elohim said, "Let there be light"; and there was light. Elohim saw that the light was good; and Elohim separated the light from the darkness. Elohim called the light day, and the darkness He called night. And there was evening and there was morning, one day. **Genesis 1:1-5**

We see that darkness (hoshek) already existed and out of that darkness elohim brought forth light (or) and he called the darkness 'night' (laila) and the light he called 'day' (yom) and he divided these periods with shadier periods of time called evening (erev) and morning (boker) respectively. He then declared that these two periods, darkness followed by light, should be known as 'yom echad' (day together/one). So we see that, although light is called day...it is preceded by the night (laila/hoshek) and it is this complete cycle of darkness and light that constitutes a complete generic day.

For the rest of the creation account we see the same pattern 'there was evening and morning'(darkness preceding the light) of each COMPLETED day.

We can also find verification of this understanding of reckoning time in Daniel:

Then I heard a set apart one speaking, and another set apart one said to that particular one who was speaking, "How long will the vision about the **daily sacrifice** apply, while the transgression causes horror, so as to allow both the set apart place and the host to be trampled?" He said to me, "For **2,300 evenings and mornings**; then the set apart place will be properly restored." ... "The vision of the evenings and mornings Which has been told is true; But keep the vision secret, For it pertains to many days in the future." Daniel 8:13-14 & 26

Clearly a day consists of darkness followed by light. The spiritual lessons are applicable as well...we move from darkness (when nothing is known) to the full light of day when all is revealed...this completes the spiritual day as well as the physical.



We can therefore conclude that, without getting into the rabbinic specifics, with which I disagree for their complete lack of scriptural support, their practice of an entire day being comprised of 'darkness preceding the light' is scriptural and is certainly the way this entire 'day' called HIS STORY has been revealed to us...we began in darkness and then the light shone upon us...creation entering eternity.

## Appendice:

Where in history did we go wrong?

Julius Ceasar, a powerful Roman Leader in the 1st century BC, combined the offices of the Greeco/Roman Priesthood of Sol Invictus (the invincible sun from where the Roman Catholic institution, Christmas and Easter all have their origins) and that of the State and laid claim to the title 'Pontifus Maximus' ('highest priest' if you will). He had intended to make the position that of 'god on earth' but he would never realize that role before his assassination; but his adopted son Augustus was able to realize his fathers' dream of being 'god on earth' just a few years later.

Julius was successful in changing the way time was kept by divorcing the ancient association of timekeeping with YHWH's calendar in the sky; the cycles of the moon. He removed the responsibility of observing the lunar cycles of the moon from the people (for the purpose of timekeeping) by eliminating it's necessity through replacing it with a static calendar...a calender whose moonths, weeks, and days were no longer dependent upon the observatioon of the cycles of the moon but rather the according to the number of days in a solar year. The main religion of the Romans at the time was 'Sol Invictus' or the 'invincible sun' and was an offshoot of the babylonian religious system that believed the sun was an object of worship. This new calendar was static and divorced from observation of lunar cycles which had been done by all ancient peoples.

This change in timekeeping was introduced in the Roman Empire in 45 BC and finally fully realized

by Constantine through decree in the 4th century AD.

The facts are that a luni-solar calendar is what YHWH gave to man. Man hates YHWH and wanted to disassociate himself from YHWH...He was first able to do this by figuring the mean amount of days in a solar year and disassociating those from the lunar moonths. Along with that of course came weeks of days disassociated from the lunar signs. And finally by disassociating the month itself from the lunar observations. One should not have to research long to see that the roots of the 'calendar' have EVERYTHING to do with the signs of the moon coupled with the growing seasons. All of the most ancient of calendrical systems were obviously directly associated with the lunations. Even the word 'calends' from which we get the word calendar means 'call out' and has its origin in the priests 'calling out' that the month had begun because of the observation of the phase of the moon called 'new moon'; moon of course the word from which we get the now disassociated word 'month.'

Until men created the association of days with the planets (wandering stars associated with condemnation according to the book of Jude) there had never been a perpetual 7 day weekly cycle as we have today. This came with the adoption of the 'planetary week' which archaeology shows was in use in SOME PARTS of the **Roman kingdom** around the time of Yahwshua. You will find absolutely NO evidence to support the notion that the ancient Hebrew people observed two calendars prior to the destruction of the temple in AD 70; one for the days/months/years...and a COMPLETELY DIFFERENT one to track a perpetual seven day planetary week for Sabbath keeping! Although Julius the Ceasar created the NEW CALENDAR in the first century BC and we see archaeological evidence of its use in purely Roman places (like the Roman bathhouses in Pompei), it would have been REJECTED by the religious Hebrews living in Israel and used ONLY by those few Jews (considered traitors by most) who welcomed and participated in the Hellinization of the Hebrew culture.

Yahshua certainly would not have observed the calendar of a man who believed himself to be a 'god.' You see, it was during this time that the idolatrous practice of making an image of the god ceasar on the gold and silver coins also came into practice...if we recall, Yahshua said something to the effect 'whose coin is it' and the response was 'ceasars' so Yahshua said 'if it's his, give it back.' The same holds true for the calendar we observe today...few realize (because of the cognitive dissonance such realization creates) that the calendar they LIVE BY is NOT YHWH'S but ceasars.' We must be prepared to give it back as well.

There is NO EVIDENCE to support the idea that the Jews adopted this pagan calendar until many years after the destruction of the Temple in 70 AD. The fact is that the rabbinic Jews who are in power today are the VERY SAME STOCK OF TRAITORS who were in alliance with Rome during the time of Messiah...the very same descended line that killed him. Here's the PROOF!

It must be understood that the letter 'j' did not exist in any language until about 500 years ago. The word translated as 'Jew' in the scriptures is actually 'Yahuda' (sometimes translated as 'Judah') and it literally means 'YHWH praiser.' Yahuda was one of the sons of Yacov (Jacob) and became one of the 12 clans or tribes of the nation of Israel. It also became the name of a specific geographical area and the romans would refer to ANYONE from this area as belonging to Yahudah...or a 'Jew' if you will. Not everyone who came from this area was really a 'praiser of YHWH' nor were they necessarily the physical descendent of the tribe known as Yahuda.

In fact, the supposed kings of the 'Jews' before, during, and after the time of Messiah was the 'herodian' dynasty which had its beginning with their progenitor ANTIPAS. Antipas was governor of Idumea after the Maccabean revolt a hundred years before messiah was born. Antipas, and the herodian line were not of the tribe of Yahudah but from the tribe of EDOM. Idumea is a variant of the word EDOM. Edom means 'red' and was the name that YHWH gave to Esau...the brother of Jacob. YHWH says of this person (and his descendents)

many times in scripture that he hates them and will utterly destroy their line. It is the hated line of Edomites that were the kings in the land known as Yahuda. The Romans referred to them as 'Jews' because they came from roughly the same geographical area. We can see therefore that this term had neither anything to do with them being 'praisers of YHWH' nor with their being physical descendents of the clan or tribe of Israel. They had no business being 'king' and for this reason murdered messiah.

Yahshua said: "Watch out! Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the leaven of Herod." **Mark 8:15**

He also said to these same people: you are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. **John 8:44**

Later we see Yahshua making distinctions between TRUE Yahudim and LIARS who are PRETENDING to be Yahudim: I know your tribulation and your poverty (but you are rich), and the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. **Revelation 2:9**

And again: Behold, I will cause those of the synagogue of Satan, who say that they are Jews, and are not, but lie-- behold, I will make them to come and bow down at your feet, and to know that I have loved you. **Revelation 3:9**

It is my sincere belief that it is because YHWH knew the devilish behavior of this son of Isaac...and the deception which was INHERENT in him, that he declared his hate for him while yet in the womb and caused his brother Yacov/Jacob to do what was contrary to his nature by deceiving his brother out of the blessing of the birthright which his brother clearly despised by selling it for some stew. Esau wanted all the blessings for this birthright but none of the responsibility which meant obedience to YHWH.

This actually is the core of the 'end time deception' and the 'powerful delusion' YHWH allows to overtake man just prior to the return of Messiah. As was the first time, Edom must be ruling FROM JERUSALEM before messiah comes to destroy

him, AND THEN according to Obadiah 1:21 the kingdom will **BECOME** YHWH's. Until then Edom will rule on the Mount of YHWH even as he did at the first advent of messiah as written in ObadYah and elsewhere.

The historical evidence regarding what took place at the destruction of the temple is rather sketchy and surrounded by much tradition and nostalgia but here's what I believe happened which seems to be congruent with both the historical and biblical records: Edomites (through the herodian dynasty) were ruling in the land. The ruling parties installed the High Priests (who were all from the line of Annas, who was installed by the governor of Syria in 7 AD and was NOT from the line of Aaron as was YHWH's command for the priesthood). The High priest was the head of the Sanhedrin (the judicial branch) which was also controlled by the Herodian line. Finally the Pharisees (the religious clerics) came under the control of these same Edomites. The Rabbinic Jews today are a direct descendent of these Edomites and their doctrines.

After this Edomite Sanhedrin (along with the pharisees who are the acknowledged progenitors of the Rabbinics of today) pronounced the death sentence upon the true King of Israel, the Master Yahshua, and called down his blood upon their heads and the heads of their descendents when forcing the hand of the Roman Procurator to do their bidding through a bit of political maneuvering, the Messianic community began to grow exponentially in Jerusalem. Acts tells us that in ONE DAY there were three thousand believers added to the community and in acts five it says...and this was toward the beginning of the persecution of believers around 40 AD, that multitudes of men and women, were **continually** being added to their number **Acts 5:14**.

Scripture and History both indicate that the believing community, which was headed by the half brother of messiah, Yacov (James), was a VERY LARGE community; by some estimates consisting of nearly a million believers.

We also know that the Sanhedrin, after first arresting and beating the disciples in an attempt to intimidate them into silence, began an organized

program of arresting and killing disciples in an organized fashion. After the conversion of their number one hit man, Paul...the Edomites in control were forced to take other measures.

I believe, after the fifth son of Annas murdered the head of this community, Yacov, around AD 62, they conspired with Rome (Emperor Vespasian and his general) to destroy the rest of the believing community in Jerusalem...the true Yahudim.

Rabbi Yochannan ben Zachai looted the temple and snuck out of Jerusalem in a casket. He had already transferred the seat of power to Yavneh on the coast of the Mediterranean in the south of Israel. He, and Rabbi Akiva whom I will discuss at more length momentarily, had conspired to murder the messianic community and in large part that is exactly what transpired with the destruction of Jerusalem.

The Edomites in control of the 'Jewish' community abandoned the believers and all Jerusalem to the sword. They moved their seat of power to Yavneh and they elevated Rabbi Akiva to prominent status as teacher of their new community. He PROFOUNDLY changed the history and teachings of historical judaic thought as it culminated in believing Yahshua was Messiah and they would have no part of that!

Akiva was actually a messianic proselyte who, after ignoring the warnings and rebuke of the messianic brethren to give up his necromancy/practice of witchcraft, was excommunicated from the community. He became very bitter and joined the pharisaic movement and Zachai's Edomite movement to Yavneh. Akiva was the first to begin attempting to change the age old understanding of key messianic scriptures to mean something altogether new. He twisted the scriptures into all manner of contortions in order to attempt to invalidate the age old, plain text understanding of scripture. This is still the common practice of the Rabbinics today.

As part of this conspiracy, the Edomites also accepted the newly invented satanic, Julian calendar. Later in the 4th century, Hillel II attempted to quell all questions, suspicions, and

debate by putting their compromise down on paper and making it 'authoritative.' But again, it is not without its obvious clues as to its fallible nature for anyone willing to look past the traditions of men that make vain the commands of YHWH; as previously alluded to.

The believers observed their Sabbaths and festivals according to the luni-solar calendar of YHWH. Yahshua gave his life as the passover lamb at the same time the lambs were being slaughtered on the 14th of the first month...he rested on the 15th (full moon sabbath) and rose early on the 16th and was raised/waived as the 'first fruit' from the dead according to the law. **I believe that YHWH allowed the days of this particular year to correspond to the newly introduced Roman Calendar as Friday, Saturday, and Sunday respectively.** With the amount of ignorance among new converts among the Greeks and Romans, and their familiarity with the Roman Calendar already (not to mention the atmosphere of persecution of anything remotely Jewish and more specifically, Messianic), the calendar was easily replaced with the counterfeit.

The Edomite Jews were quick to convert to this new calendrical system for their daily lives. This necessarily meant a conversion of the weekly sabbath to the new system...hence Saturn's day (then the seventh day of the Roman week but previously the first day of an 8 day week) became the sabbath of the 'Jews.' They maintained a compromised luni-solar calendar for the Festivals of YHWH and so the chodesh became VAIN/Useless/Forgotten.

This explains the loss of the relative importance of the celebration of 'new moon' as a monthly festival as alluded to in scripture as well as the celebration of Shavuot on the 6th day of the third month rather than the 15th as scripture demonstrates.

The same pressure (even worse) to 'fit in' was foisted upon the people of the EMPIRE back then as we have today. Think of the numerous difficulties that would arise for anyone who wished to observe a DIFFERENT CALENDAR than the antichrist calendar...VERY DIFFICULT...I mean...humanly speaking, isn't the 'solar' calendar BETTER than YHWH's calendar?...It is more

perfect to THE HUMAN MIND. YHWH's wisdom seems foolish to the world.

The truth is that man has COMPLETELY DIVORCED timekeeping from THE OTOT/SIGNS YHWH established for the purpose of time keeping and they now use the 'atomic clock' (calculations of the speed of atoms) to keep time now...with a compromised luni solar calendar that proper division of scripture demonstrates clearly as FALSE! This system may SEEM more 'perfect' because it allows one to continue participation in the Devil's desired ONE WORLD ORDER, but is a REPLACEMENT OF YHWH'S ESTABLISHED METHOD!

After the destruction of the temple, the murder of millions of believers and other 'Jews' who were zealous to maintain the commands and culture of YHWH or not willing to make the necessary compromises to reform and remake 'Judaism,' and hundreds of years of chaos and persecution of TRUTH generally by **the antichrists who were in power and conspiring to maintain power at any cost**, conspired to make their calendar COMPATIBLE, to some extent, with the new world order calendar of Rome.

In the 4th century AD the Roman Emperor Constantine in another twist by the devil to overcome the truth by PRETENDING to embrace the faith of the believers they had been persecuting and murdering for years made the 'venerable day of the sun' the only day of rest and repose.

As a result of the persecution and subsequent absolute routing of messianic believers from the midst of the 'new' Jewish community through various means beginning with the destruction of the temple and continuing with newly required blessings in the 'reformed' synagogues like the 12th benediction of the Amidah which called a curse on believers and was a newly required element of the 'new' synagogue formed by the Edomites in control.

In this new twist from their father the devil, the newly forming 'Jewish' community found themselves now on the offensive from Rome once

again with the adoption of a perverted faith called christianity.

Satan's house has always been one of division, strife, and manipulation. By declaring the venerable day of the sun as the 'new' sabbath...the devil infused the notion of legitimacy to the notion of a 'Saturn day' sabbath. By so doing, he further confused the way of truth by seeming to legitimize the Roman week and obscuring the reality of the age long calendar of the moon instituted by YHWH in Gen 1:14.

But the way is not lost my friends, YHWH has revealed to his prophets the truth in these latter days. Hallelu et YHWH!

These antichrists also changed YHWH's feast days. They came up with a convoluted system for reckoning the day the Messiah died and they called it Easter (from the goddess Ishtar) hence obviating the evidence that Yahshua died according to prophetic scripture which reveals, among other things, YHWH's Law of time keeping.

They also added new celebrations like that of 'the mass of christ' (christmas/saturnalia) which further corrupts one's understanding of YHWH by the introduction of lies and fairy tales to divert one's attention away from YHWH's truth through his calendrical feasts given as a picture of His GREAT SABBATH of eternity.

But this worlds' system created by the little gods of this earth like the antichrist Ceasars and Emperors conspiring with Edomites pretending to be Yahudim/Jews, through inspiration of their father the devil, is nothing more than a **replacement of the truth** with the his antichrist version. The calendar the world follows IS the ANTICHRIST calendar. YHWH's people will need to come out from the ignorance and bondage of Pharoah before they enter the promised land.

I believe that the historical and biblical records both reflect and demonstrate the essential various compromises the Edomites/children of Satan that killed the true king, Messiah Yashua, were willing to make in order to establish, maintain, and increase their authority in the world.

YHWH's calendar and the antichrist calendar ARE NOT COMPATABLE...that is why the devil had to go to such elaborate measure to make them **appear** to be compatible so that he could BE RID OF THE SIGN OF THE COVENANT BETWEEN YHWH AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL FOREVER. COME OUT OF HER MY PEOPLE!

## Appendice:

# Intercalary Month?

We can determine that the 5th year of Y'hoyachin's exile was an intercalary year based upon the evidence provided within the text of Ezekiel 1:1 thru 8:1 as follows:

In month/day/year format. The time frame in question stated in the text above was between 4/5/05 and 6/5/06 of the exile and would (in our solar year) 14 months to the day or about 425days (but according to the lunar calendar of the Israelites, most years the mentioned timeframe would have consisted of 14 months of 29/30 days alternately). This would mean that this time frame would be about 413 days long. But according to the internal evidence, Ezekiel

1. Sat among the exiles 7 days
2. Layed on one side for 390 days
3. Layed on his other side 40 days

**This makes a total, minimal requirement of 437 days**

It was necessary to have 13 lunar months in some years (every 2 or 3 years) to reconcile the harvest to the feasts in order to keep the commands regarding keeping the feasts AFTER the harvest is gathered.

The internal evidence of Ezekiel listed above proves that the 5th year of Y'hoyakims reign was an intercalary year and that the time period between 4/5/05 and 6/5/05 (in month/day/year format) consisted NOT of 14 months of 29/30 days

alternately, but of 15 months of 29/30 days alternately, or 443 days.

With an intercalary month added we see that the 5th year of Y'hoyachins exile would have been 443 days long...give or take a day. **Hence, this understanding allows for the internal evidence of Ezekiel to remain true to itself with a few days left over.**

## Appendice:

# Pharmachia

In this study we will take a look at what history and the scriptures have to say about today's pharmaceutical drug industry as well as a review of what they derogatorily refer to as 'street drugs'; along with their hegelian role in the conspiracy to make the Edomite Pharmaceutical industry the most lucrative and powerful industry in the world. We will also take a look at what the scriptures have to say about this end-time world condition and what YHWH says comes of it all.

There are many places where so called 'street drugs' are mentioned in scriptures. In this section we will be looking at the most revealing Biblical statements regarding what are categorically termed as 'controlled substances' today.

Opium (the gum excreted by the poppy plant) has been known and used for pain and suffering for nearly six thousand years. It is mentioned numerous times in scripture in both positive and negative lights. Here is a partial listing using the proper word, 'opium' where most other translations deceptively use the word 'gall':

For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of opium, their clusters are bitter: **Deuteronomy 32:32**

They gave me also opium for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me sour wine to drink. **Psalms 69:21**

Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for YHWH our Elohim hath put us to silence, and given us Opium water to drink, because we have sinned against YHWH. **Jeremiah 8:14**

Therefore thus saith YHWH of hosts, the Elohim of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with bitterness, and give them Opium water to drink. **Jeremiah 9:15**

Therefore thus saith YHWH of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with bitterness, and make them drink the Opium water for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land. **Jeremiah 23:15**

He hath builded against me, and compassed me with opium and travail. **Lamentations 3:5**

Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the bitterness and the Opium. **Lamentations 3:19**

Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into opium, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock: **Amos 6:12**

They gave him sour wine to drink mingled with opium: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. **Matthew 27:34**

The broadest account we have regarding the use of what is now a 'controlled substance' in the scriptures, is the account where Rachel made a deal with Leah to acquire some of the mandrakes that her son Rueben had gathered. First let's take a look at what a Mandrake was to many ancient Middle Eastern peoples; then we'll take a look at the account in order to make some sense of it all.

Mandrake in Hebrew is 'dodua', meaning "love plant". It was believed by Asian cultures to ensure conception....The natural mandragore is a filamentous root which, more or less, presents as a whole either the figure of a man, or that of the virile members. It is slightly narcotic, and an aphrodisiacal virtue was ascribed to it by the ancients....

In order to avoid copyright infringement I must tell you that I have lost the original 'source' which I have cited above. If someone knows where it came from, please contact me so I can give credit where due.

Mandrakes are a narcotic (and an hallucinogen). This plant was eaten, its narcotic and hallucinogenic properties were experienced, and at this time it was believed that a couple having sex while intoxicated were at the peak of fertility. So let's read the Biblical account:

And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that you have taken my husband? and would you take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes. And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night....And Elohim remembered Rachel, and Elohim hearkened to her, and opened her womb. And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, Elohim hath taken away my reproach: And she called his name Joseph.... **Genesis 30:14**

Rachel wanted this (so called) DRUG so that she could have children because, though she enjoyed the physical union of Jacob on a regular basis, she was infertile/childless. Leah was willing to give Rachel the drug for the price of Jacob's physical companionship (intercourse implied) which was under Rachels' control. So the deal was struck. Leah slept with Jacob. Rachel got the Drug and used it the first chance she got and YHWH blessed it all by taking away Rachel's reproach with her long desired conception of Joseph.

Applying the same rules we live under today to these Biblical events let's see how ridiculous things have become for us. Then we will look at some other references to 'controlled substances' in the scriptures.

Rueben dug up the mandrakes and would today be guilty of 'manufacturing and possession of a controlled substance' and 'conspiracy to distribute a controlled substance' and looking at 20 years of hard time. Leah controlled her sons possessions and would therefore be guilty of 'possession of a controlled substance with intent to deliver', she'd be facing at least ten to fifteen years in prison. Rachel would be guilty of 'possession of a controlled substance' and labeled a 'drug abuser' or 'addict' probably spending under a year behind bars but losing her son Joseph to the state. And that brings us finally to Joseph who would likely have been taken from his drug abusing mother and father and would NEVER HAVE BECOME THE BEAUTIFUL, ANTI-TYPICAL MESSIANIC FIGURE HE IS IN SCRIPTURE.

How can it be that YHWH would not only condone but reward this pagan like use of narcotics? Is this what the Bible later calls 'witchcraft' or 'drug sorcery' OR we have been deceived somehow into accepting the witchcraft as legitimate and outlawing YHWH's approved and intended use of 'narcotics'/'controlled substances'/street drugs. I aim to demonstrate the latter.

Other 'drug' references:

Let's take a look at some other references to what is called today a 'controlled substance' in the scriptures.

Take thou also unto thee principal spices of pure myrrh five hundred shekels and of sweet cinnamon half so much even two hundred and fifty shekels and of **sweet calamus** two hundred and fifty shekels And of cassia five hundred shekels after the shekel of the sanctuary and of olive oil a hin: And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an **holy anointing oil**. **Exodus 30:23-25**

K'neh b'sim is the Hebrew (Cannabis is the Latin) for what the translators deceptively tell us is 'sweet calamus.' Marijuana is one of the five ingredients of the HOLY ANOINTING OIL!

This is the same oil Samuel anointed both Saul and subsequently David with. In both cases, after being

anointed, the scripture clearly says that the 'spirit of YHWH came upon (them)'.

In fact, the following scripture reveals the basic role that kaneh b'sim (Marijuana) likely played in the daily lives of the forefathers:

Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

**Isaiah 43:24 24**

Most translators (as does the KJV above) do a dance around the above verse. It actually says something more to the effect of:

You have brought me no cannabis (Marijuana) buds and choice sacrificial portions with which to satiate me; but rather I have laboured under your sins. I am wearied by your guilt.

This scripture indicates that YHWH somehow enjoyed being 'satiated' with the inhaling of the aroma of kaneh-b'sim buds burned with fat. Keep in mind that the Temple was at times 'filled with the spirit/smoke.' So scripture tells us that it was one of the ingredients of the HOLY Anointing Oil and was burned on the altar with sacrifices...a pleasing aroma.

In fact here's what YHWH tells us about ALL PLANTS.

Then Elohim said, Look, **I give to you every plant yielding seed that is on the surface of all the earth, and every tree which has fruit yielding seed; they are yours for food. Gen 1:29**

On both banks of the river will grow all kinds of trees for food. Their leaves will not wither, and their fruit will not fail. They will bear every month because their water flows from the sanctuary, and **their fruit will be for food and their leaves for healing." Ezekiel 47:12**

And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of Elohim and of the Lamb in the middle of its street. And on either side of the river was the tree of life,

bearing twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit every month; and the **leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. Revelation 22:2**

So we see a naturalistic view of plants as medicine and food given for man to be completely healthy. In direct opposition is today's pharmakia (drug sorcery) which is designed to keep men **DEPENDENT ON THEIR PERVERSIONS OF YHWH'S GIFT TO MAN.** In fact, let's take a look at our modern concept of medicine and healing juxtaposed to this Creator Approved method of WELLNESS based on diet.

### **Rise of the World's Pharmaceutical Industry**

The 'street drug' problem of today is really a fairly recent event in history that owes its existence entirely to the formation of what is known today as the 'Pharmaceutical Industry'. Before going into a very brief overview of how the pharmaceutical industry socially engineered its rise to power in the world, let's first take a look at the Greek word 'Pharmakia.'

Pharmakia is the Greek word from which we derive the name 'pharmaceutical.' Pharmakos or pharmakon are references to the English equivalent, 'pharmacist.' In Greek these words have to do with making, mixing and administering various poisons or potions to achieve some desired result. Most translators render the Greek pharmacist as a 'drug sorcerer' or even a 'poisoner' and the word 'pharmakia' is translated 'drug sorcery'. this is the key to unlock the mystery behind the end time drug sorcery spoken of in scripture.

and they did not repent of their murders nor of their **pharmaceutical sorceries** nor of their immorality nor of their thefts. **Revelation 9:21**

And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy **pharmaceutical sorceries** were all nations deceived. **Revelation 18:23**



But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and **pharmaceutical sorcerers**, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. **Revelation 21:8**

Outside are the dogs and the **pharmaceutical sorcerers** and the immoral persons and the murderers and the idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices lying. **Revelation 22:15**

YHWH gave us his blessing and approval to use his NATURAL PLANTS, given for food and healing for a BALANCED LIFE, while at the same time condemning the sorceries of the pharmaceutical perversions of the same. Plants in their natural forms are what YHWH gives to man for his temporal condition...including the balanced use of: Opium, Marijuana, Mandrakes, Wine, and Beer. They are food and medicine and spiritual, sacramental purposes in scripture. He seems to give an especial place, in various ways, to Marijuana, Mandrakes, and Wine. Marijauna used sacramentally seems to enhance or enable the Ruach of YHWH to come upon men, particularly in relation to Temple service. Opium is a recognized painkiller, which scripture indicates must be used in a balanced way...as with alcohol. Rachels' use of Mandrakes in attempting to conceive was blessed by YHWH with Joseph...a beautiful ante-type of the Messiah himself. And wine is over and again used to symbolize the end product of what YHWH, the Master Vintner, is attempting to accomplish through the introduction of free will (sin) into his creation and is also a sacrament.

Unfortunately man has his own agenda which outlaws YHWH's balanced use of the Plants he gives man for food and healing. And this is a MAJOR ISSUE for YHWH in his dealing with men and their rebellion to his laws in the end days. They have decided to 'play god' as it were. As children of YHWH, whom shall we obey? Satan would rather lock men up for doing nothing more than using a sacrament (that only disobedient, unspiritual men abuse). They point to the disobedience (which a cursory examination of history will tell you only became a problem after

the rise of the pharmaceutical industry in its early forms as snake-oil salesmen and soda jerks), in order to outlaw YHWH's laws and replace them with their own perversion.

Imagine what they might like to do with an obedient son. They will lock him up and refuse proper food and medicine in accord with YHWH's law and they will give him perversions. Some of their perversion, as regarding the balanced mind of man, are absolutely demonic torture instruments. They want to steal your minds, keep you sick and dependent upon them as your savior. Damn them and their sorceries to hell!